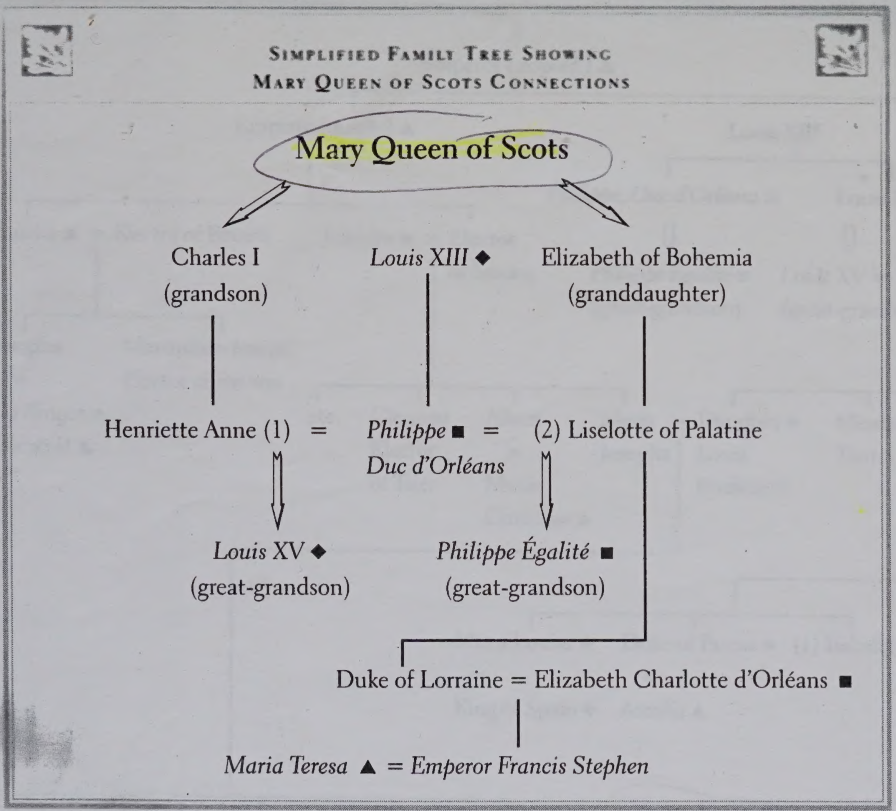
MISC.

ROYALTY



KEY TO FAMILY TREES

◆ Bourbon Family

■ Orléans Family

▲ Habsburg Family

= married

⇩ Spanning multiple generations

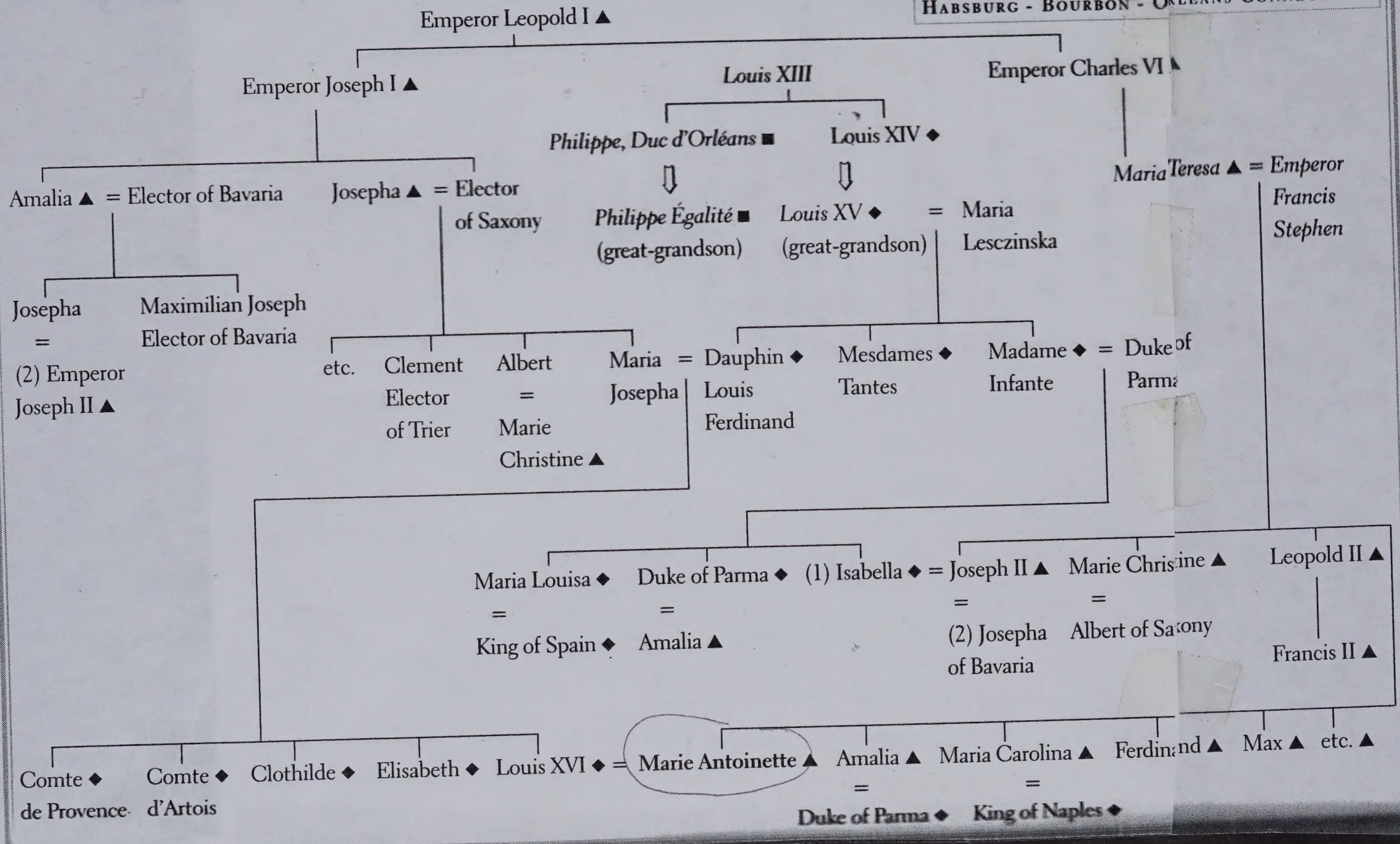
This simplified tree is merely intended to show familial connections; as a result generations are sometimes out of chronological order.

Italicized names refer to family names that appear on both charts.

Roymary

~~Bauer~~

Simplified Family Tree Showing Habsburg - Bourbon - Orléans Connections



Cromwell

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Frances CROMWELL - SWT.PAF

26 Jun 2010

Chart 1

Whaley

1 Frances CROMWELL
BIRTH: ,,,England
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH: ,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Richard WHALEY [Sir]

2 Henry CROMWELL [Sir]
BIRTH: ,,,England
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH: ,,,England

3 Mary WARRENE
BIRTH: ,,,England
DEATH: ,,,England

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6 WARRENE
BIRTH:
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR William GAMAGE [Lord] - SWT.PAF 2. 25 Jun 2010 Chart 1

8 Gamage
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 William GAMAGE [Lord]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret STUART

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:

2

HOWARD

STEWART

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Margaret STUART
BIRTH:
,,,Scotland
MARR:
BURIAL:

SPOUSE(S):
William GAMAGE [Lord]
Richard Francis HOWARD [Sir]

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1048

PEDIGREE CHART FOR William FITZNORMAN - SWT.PAF   11 Jul 2010   Chart 1

1 William FITZNORMAN
~~RIN: 5194~~
BIRTH: Abt 1048
,Forest/Dene,Gloucester,England
MARR: --~~1843~~
BURIAL:
SPOUSE(S):

2 NORMAN
~~RIN: 5195~~
BIRTH: Abt 1025
,Forest/Dene,Gloucester,England
MARR: --1844
BURIAL:

3
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 FITZ Norman
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
RIN:

8 William A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1478
MARR:
DEATH: 1527

4 William A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1502
MARR:
DEATH: 1540

18
BIRTH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

19
BIRTH:

2 John DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1525
,,,England
MARR: Abt 1547
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 Thomas DEANE
BIRTH: Abt 1545
,Wallingford,B,England
MARR: 1571
,Prescot,L,England
DEATH:
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3 Margaret EDMONDES
BIRTH: Abt 1525
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

IGREE CHART FOR Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET [Duke] - SWT.PAF 17 Jul 2010 Chart 1

8 PLANTAGENET
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Henry I BEUCLERC [King]
BIRTH: 1070
MARR:
DEATH: 1 Dec 1135

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET [Duke]
BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113
MARR: 3 Apr 1127
DEATH: 7 Sep 1151

SPOUSE(S):
Matilda [Empress]

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Matilda/Scotland
BIRTH: 1079
DEATH: 1 May 1118

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

ecords of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

n 16

PEDIGREE CHART FOR R CLARE [Earl] - SWT.PAF

30 Jun 2010 Chart 1

CLARK

1 R CLARE [Earl]
BIRTH: 1116
MARR:
DEATH:
SPOUSE(S):
Naud(Martha) ST HILARY
n.32

2 Richard DE CLARE
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

3 Alice Adeliza DE MESCHINES
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 BIRTH:

17 BIRTH:

18 BIRTH:

19 BIRTH:

20 BIRTH:

21 BIRTH:

22 BIRTH:

23 BIRTH:

24 BIRTH:

25 BIRTH:

26 BIRTH:

27 BIRTH:

28 BIRTH:

29 BIRTH:

30 BIRTH:

31 BIRTH:

1 CLARE [Duke]
BIRTH: 1182
MARR: 9 Oct 1217
,,,England
DEATH: 25 Oct 1230

SPOUSE(S):
MARSHALL [Countess]

2 R CLARE [Earl]
BIRTH: 1162
MARR:
DEATH: 30 Dec 1218

3 FITZROBERT [Countess]
BIRTH: 1160
DEATH: 1 Jan 1224/1225

4 R CLARE [Earl]
BIRTH: 1116
MARR:
DEATH:

5 Naud(Martha) ST HILARY
BIRTH: 1132
DEATH:

6 William "Mafonache" FITZROBERT
BIRTH: Abt 23 Nov 1116
MARR:
DEATH:

7 Hawise "De Beaumont" OF LEICESTER
BIRTH: Abt 1129
DEATH:

8 Richard DE CLARE
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9 Alice (Adeliza) DE MESCHINES
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10 J ST HILARY/HILAIRE
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11 Aveline
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12 Robert "The King's Son" DE
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13 Maud (Mabel/Sibyl) FITZROBERT
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14 BEAUMONT [Earl of Leicester]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15 Gael (Waiet) [Countess]
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Naud(Martha) ST HILARY - SWT.PAF

11 St Hilary

30 Jun 2010 Chart 1

ST·HILARY

1 Naud(Martha) ST HILARY
BIRTH: 1132
MARR:
DEATH:

SPOUSE(S):
R CLARE [Earl]

2 J ST HILARY/HILAIRE
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

3 Aveline
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

PHONE HO 8-5236

RYNO ROAD, RT. 1, BOX 270M

Walt's Radio & TV Repair Service

Walter E. Martin

Coloma, Michigan

EDIGREE CHART FOR William DE DENE - SWT.PAF 19 Jun 2010 Chart 1

1141 DE DENE

16 William FITZNORMAN
BIRTH: Abt 1048
,ForestDene,Glouces,Engl

8 Ulric DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1074
,ForestDene,Glou,Engl
MARR:
BURIAL:

17
BIRTH:

4 Geoffrey DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1096
,ForestDene,Glouc,Engl
MARR:
BURIAL:

18
BIRTH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

19
BIRTH:

2 William DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1120
,ForestDene,Glouces,Engl
MARR: Abt 1142
,,F,England
DEATH: Aft 1155
,,,England

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 William DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1147
,ForestDene,Glouces,Engl
MARR:
BURIAL:

SPOUSE(S):

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3 Matilda
BIRTH: Abt 1121
,ForestDene,Glouces,Engl
BURIAL:

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

1167 [67]

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John I LAKELAND [King] - SWT.PAF   13 Jul 2010   Chart 1

1 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,England
MARR: 24 Aug 1200
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 19 Oct 1216
Newark,Newark,Notti,Engl
SPOUSE(S):
Isabella Tallef ANGOULEME

2 Henry II Cu FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France
MARR: 18 May 1152
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 6 Jul 1189
,,Chinon,France

3 Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dutc]
BIRTH: 1123
,,,France
DEATH: 31 Mar 1204
,,,France

4 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113
MARR: 3 Apr 1127
DEATH: 7 Sep 1151

5 Matilda [Empress]
BIRTH: 1104
DEATH: 10 Sep 1167

6 ✓
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Henry I BEUCLERC [King]
BIRTH: 1070
MARR:
DEATH: 1 Dec 1135

9 Matilda/Scotland
BIRTH: 1079
DEATH: 1 May 1118

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:

16 LAKELAND
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29

12 HENRY III

1 Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

SPOUSE(S):
John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]

2 John DESEGRAVE [4thBaron]
BIRTH:
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH:

3 Margaret PLANTAGENET
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6 Thomas PLANTAGENET [E]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 Alice DE HALES
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12 Edward I PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westminist,Lond,Engl
MARR: 8 Sep 1299
Canterbury
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumber,Engl

13 Margueritte [Princess]
BIRTH:
DEATH: 14 Feb 1316/1317
,,Wiltshire,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 DE SEGRAVE
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempshir,Engl

25 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
BIRTH: 1217

26 Phillip III [King/France]
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

1 Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:
SPOUSE(S):
John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]

2 John DESEGRAVE [4thBaron]
BIRTH:
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH:

3 Margaret PLANTAGENET
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6 Thomas PLANTAGENET [E]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 Alice DE HALES
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12 Edward I PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westminist,Lond,Engl
MARR: 8 Sep 1299
Canterbury
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumber,Engl

13 Marguerite [Princess]
BIRTH:
DEATH: 14 Feb 1316/1317
,,Wiltshire,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 DE SEGRAVE
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempshir,Engl

25 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
BIRTH: 1217

26 Phillip III [King/France]
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

1133

Henry II

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Henry II Curtmant1 FITZEMPRESS - SWT.PAF   30 Jun 2010   Chart 1

FITZ EMPRESS

1 Henry II Curtm FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France
MARR: 18 May 1152
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 6 Jul 1189
,,Chinon,France

SPOUSE(S):
Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dut]

2 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113
MARR: 3 Apr 1127
DEATH: 7 Sep 1151

3 Matilda [Empress]
BIRTH: 1104
DEATH: 10 Sep 1167

4 Henry I BEUCLERC [King]
BIRTH: 1070
MARR:
DEATH: 1 Dec 1135

5 Matilda/Scotland
BIRTH: 1079
DEATH: 1 May 1118

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg

16
BIRTH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

17
BIRTH:

4 Robert BRUS
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

18
BIRTH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

19
BIRTH:

2 Robert "Le Meschin BRUS
BIRTH: Abt 1103
,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotl
Abt 1170 MARR:
,,,Scotland
DEATH: 1245

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

CE--

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;269/656-5422

1207 Henry III Plantagenet

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Henry III PLANTAGENET [King] - SWT.PAF 27 Jun 2010 Chart 1

16 Henry I BEUCLERC [King]
BIRTH: 1070

8 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113
MARR: 3 Apr 1127
DEATH: 7 Sep 1151

17 Matilda/Scotland
BIRTH: 1079

4 Henry II Cu FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France
MARR: 18 May 1152
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 6 Jul 1189
,,Chinon,France

18
BIRTH:

9 Matilda [Empress]
BIRTH: 1104
DEATH: 10 Sep 1167

19
BIRTH:

2 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,England
MARR: 24 Aug 1200
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 19 Oct 1216
Newark,Newark,Notti,Engl

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5 Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dutc]
BIRTH: 1123
,,,France
DEATH: 31 Mar 1204
,,,France

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 Henry III PLANTAGENET [K]
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempshir,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 16 Nov 1272
,Westminster,London,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME
BIRTH: 1188
DEATH: 31 May 1248

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

1226

DE CLARK

1 Isobel DE CLARE
BIRTH: 8 Nov 1226
,,Gloucester,England
MARR: May 1240/1244
,,,Scotland
DEATH: Aft 10 Jul 1264

SPOUSE(S):
Robert The Compet DEBRUCE

2 CLARE [Duke]
BIRTH: 1182
MARR: 9 Oct 1217
,,,England
DEATH: 25 Oct 1230

3 MARSHALL [Countess]
BIRTH: Apr 1206
DEATH: 16 Jan 1240

4 R CLARE [Earl]
BIRTH: 1162
MARR:
DEATH: 30 Dec 1218

5 FITZROBERT [Countess]
BIRTH: 1160
DEATH: 1 Jan 1224/1225

6 MARSHALL [EarlofPembr]
BIRTH: 1144/1146
,Pembroke,P,Wales
MARR:
DEATH: 15 May 1214
,,,England

7 ICLARE [CountessofPem]
BIRTH: Abt 1172
,Pembroke,P,Wales
DEATH: 1220

8 R CLARE [Earl]
BIRTH: 1116
MARR:
DEATH:

9 Naud(Martha) ST HILARY
BIRTH: 1132
DEATH:

10 William Mafo FITZROBERT
BIRTH: Abt Nov 1116
MARR:
DEATH:

11 Hawise De B OFLEICESTER
BIRTH: Abt 1129
DEATH:

12 John "The M Fitzgilbert
BIRTH: Abt 1105
MARR:
DEATH:

13 Sibilla Sib DESALISBURY
BIRTH: Abt 1139
DEATH:

14 Richard "Strongbow"
BIRTH: Abt 1125
MARR:
DEATH:

15 MCMURROUGH [Countesso]
BIRTH: Abt 1141
DEATH:

16 Richard DE CLARE ✓
BIRTH:

17 Alice Adeliza DE MESCHINES ✓
BIRTH:

18 J ST HILARY/HILAIRE ✓
BIRTH:

19 Aveline ✓
BIRTH:

20 Robert "The King's Son" DE ✓
BIRTH:

21 Maud MabelSibyl FITZROBERT ✓
BIRTH:

22 BEAUMONT [Earl/Leicester] ✓
BIRTH:

23 Gael (Waiet) [Countess] ✓
BIRTH:

24 GIlbert "The Fitzrobert" ✓
BIRTH:

25 Miss DE VENUZ ✓
BIRTH:

26 SALISBURY [SheriffofWilt] ✓
BIRTH:

27 Sibyl CHAWORTH/CHAOURCES ✓
BIRTH:

28 Gilbert DE CLARE [Earl/] ✓
BIRTH:

29 Isabel Elizabeth) BEAUMONT ✓
BIRTH:

30 LEINSTER [KingofLeinster] ✓
BIRTH:

31 More O'TOOLE ✓
BIRTH:

1230

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Edward I PLANTAGENET [King] - SWT.PAF 17 Jul 2010 Chart 1

PLANTAGENET

1 Edward I PLANTAGENET [Ki]
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westminister,Londo,Engl
MARR: 18 Oct 1254
,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumberlan,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Eleanor CASTILE [Counte]
Margueritte [PrincessFr]

2 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempshir,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 16 Nov 1272
,Westminster,London,Engl

3 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
BIRTH: 1217
DEATH: 25 Jun 1291
Amesbury

4 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,Engla
MARR: 24 Aug 1200
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 19 Oct 1216
Newark,Newar,Nott,Engl

5 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME
BIRTH: 1188
DEATH: 31 May 1248

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Henry II Cu FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France
MARR: 18 May 1152
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 6 Jul 1189
,,Chinon,France

9 Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dutc]
BIRTH: 1123
,,,France
DEATH: 31 Mar 1204
,,,France

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113

17 Matilda [Empress]
BIRTH: 1104

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

```
                                                                  16 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET------
                                                                   | BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113
                                         8 Henry II Cu FITZEMPRESS-----|
                                          | BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133         |
                                          |     ,LeMans,Anjou,France  17 Matilda [Empress]-----------
                                          | MARR: 18 May 1152            BIRTH: 1104
                    4 John I LAKELAND [King]------|  ,,Bordeaux,France
                     | BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167 | DEATH:   6 Jul 1189
                     |     ,Beaumont,Oxford,Engla |  ,,Chinon,France  18 ----------------------------
                     | MARR: 24 Aug 1200  |                            | BIRTH:
                     |    ,,Bordeaux,France  9 Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dutc]---|
                     | DEATH: 19 Oct 1216   BIRTH: 1123                |
                     |   Newark,Newar,Nott,Engl  ,,,France            19 ----------------------------
 2 Henry III PLANTAGENET-------|             DEATH: 31 Mar 1204           BIRTH:
  | BIRTH:  1 Oct 1207 |                      ,,,France
  |    ,Wincester,Hempshir,Engl|                                      20 ----------------------------
  | MARR:              |                                               | BIRTH:
  |                    |                                               |
  | DEATH: 16 Nov 1272 |                    10 ---------------------------|
  |    ,Westminster,London,Engl|             | BIRTH:                  |
  |                    |                     |                        21 ----------------------------
  |                 5 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME--| MARR:                 BIRTH:
  |                    BIRTH: 1188           |
  |                                          | DEATH:
  |                    DEATH: 31 May 1248    |                        22 ----------------------------
  |                                          |                         | BIRTH:
  |                                       11 ---------------------------|
  |                                            BIRTH:                  |
  |                                                                   23 ----------------------------
 1 Edward I PLANTAGENET [Ki]------             DEATH:                    BIRTH:
  | BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
  |    ,Westminister,Londo,Engl                                       24 ----------------------------
  | MARR: 18 Oct 1254                                                  | BIRTH:
  |    ,Burgos,Castile,Spain                                           |
  | DEATH:  8 Jul 1307                    12 ---------------------------|
  |    ,Carlisle,Cumberlan,Engl            | BIRTH:
```

1250 2

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Roger DE MOWBRAY [Lord] - SWT.PAF   27 Jun 2010   Chart 1

DEMOWBRAY

16 BIRTH:

8 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

17 BIRTH:

4 William DE MOWBRAY
BIRTH: ,Thirsk,Slingsbur,Engl
MARR:
BURIAL:

18 BIRTH:

9 BIRTH: DEATH:

19 BIRTH:

2 Roger DEMOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 1218 ,Axeholme,Lincoln,Englan
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH: 1260 ,Axeholm,Lincoln,England

20 BIRTH:

10 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

21 BIRTH:

5 Alice/Avice
BIRTH:
DEATH:

22 BIRTH:

11 BIRTH: DEATH:

23 BIRTH:

1 Roger DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: ABT 1250
MARR: 1270
DEATH: 1296

SPOUSE(S):
Rose DE CLARE

24 BIRTH:

12 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

25 BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26 BIRTH:

13 BIRTH: DEATH:

27 BIRTH:

3 Maud DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: ,Bedford,Bedfordshi,Engl
DEATH: Apr 1273 ,,,England

28 BIRTH:

14 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

29 BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30 BIRTH:

15 BIRTH: DEATH:

31 BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Thomas PLANTAGENET [EarNorfo] - SWT.PAF   30 Jun 2010   Chart 1

126 PLANTAGENET

1 Thomas PLANTAGENET [EarN]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:
SPOUSE(S):
Alice DE HALES

2 Edward I PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westminister,Londo,Engl
MARR: 8 Sep 1299
Canterbury
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumberlan,Engl

3 Margueritte [Princess]
BIRTH:
DEATH: 14 Feb 1316/1317
,,Wiltshire,England

4 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempsh,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 16 Nov 1272
,Westminster,Lond,Engl

5 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
BIRTH: 1217
DEATH: 25 Jun 1291
Amesbury

6 Phillip III [King/France]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,Engl
MARR: 24 Aug 1200
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 19 Oct 1216
Newark,Newa,Nott,Engl

9 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME
BIRTH: 1188
DEATH: 31 May 1248

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 Henry II Cu FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France

17 Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dutc]
BIRTH: 1123
,,,France

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

1 Carissa Rose WOOLEY
RIN: 5425
BIRTH: 29 Dec 2001
Holland,Allegan,Mich,USA
MARR:
BURIAL:
SPOUSE(S):

2 Wesley Alan WOOLEY
RIN: 111
BIRTH: 19 Nov 1966
BentoHarbo,Berr,Mich,USA
MARR: 26 Jun 1999 --1787
Portage,Kalamaz,Mich,USA
BURIAL:

3 Nancy Marie VAN LOO
RIN: 5103
BIRTH: 26 Mar 1967
,,Michigan,USA
BURIAL:

4 George Edward WOOLEY
RIN: 104
BIRTH: 23 Feb 1925
NewTroy,Berri,Mich,USA
MARR: 18 Apr 1948 --14
BentHarb,Berr,Mich,USA
BURIAL:

5 Frances Rose FROBERG
RIN: 106
BIRTH: 12 Jan 1926
BentHarb,Berr,Mich,USA
BURIAL:

6 Ycil VanLoo
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 Barbara
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Howard Toy WOOLEY
RIN: 1471
BIRTH: 10 Jan 1894
Chicago,Cook,Illin,USA
MARR: 22 Jul 1921 --13
NewTroy,Berri,Mich,USA
DEATH: 4 Apr 1972
Watervli,Berr,Mich,USA

9 Dorothy D DANIELS
RIN: 102
BIRTH: 12 Jan 1899
NewTroy,Berri,Mich,USA
DEATH: 27 May 1978
BentHarb,Berr,Mich,USA

10 Albin Alexander FROBERG
RIN: 649
BIRTH: 12 Oct 1896
Chicago,Cook,Illin,USA
MARR: 22 Dec 1917 --171
BentHarb,Berr,Mich,USA
DEATH: 14 Jul 1926
BentHarb,Berr,Mich,USA

11 Rose Ernestina BARFELZ
RIN: 653
BIRTH: 11 Aug 1893
Bridgman,Berr,Mich,USA
DEATH: 11 Feb 1985
StJoseph,Berr,Mich,USA

12
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 Charles Luther WOOLEY
RIN: 94
BIRTH: 26 Dec 1853
Farmington,Fult,Illi,USA

17 Martha Abigail SWEET
RIN: 89
BIRTH: 9 Mar 1866
Chenoa,McLean,Illino,USA

18 George Wilbur DANIELS
RIN: 1031
BIRTH: 31 Jul 1871
NewTroy,Berrien,Mich,USA

19 Waty LUDLUM
RIN: 391
BIRTH: 24 Jan 1875
Glendora,Berrie,Mich,USA

20 Olof (1) FROBERG
RIN: 640
BIRTH: 3 Sep 1856
Ry,Nora,Vasternorrl,Swed

21 Helena ANDERSEN
RIN: 646
BIRTH: 24 Jun 1860
,,Sarpsburg,Norway

22 Carl August BARFELZ
RIN: 656
BIRTH: 12 Dec 1864
LuisenbyBartli,Schl,Pomm

23 Augusta Marie KUNDE
RIN: 657
BIRTH: 15 Aug 1864
,Nemitz,Pommern,Prussia

24
RIN:
BIRTH:

25
RIN:
BIRTH:

26
RIN:
BIRTH:

27
RIN:
BIRTH:

28
RIN:
BIRTH:

29
RIN:
BIRTH:

30
RIN:
BIRTH:

31
RIN:
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

1262

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Elizabeth DESPENCER - SWT.PAF 24 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DESPENSER

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Hugh DESPENCER [1st BatonDespencer]
BIRTH: 1 Mar 1262
,Bristol,Gloucester,England
MARR: 1 May 1306
,,,England
DEATH: 24 Nov 1326
,Hereford,Hereford,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Elizabeth DESPENCER
BIRTH: Abt 1322
,Stoke,Gloucester,England
MARR: 1338
,,,England
DEATH: 13 Jul 1389
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Maurice DE BERKELEY

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6 Gilbert DECLARE [3rdEarlGloucester]
BIRTH: 2 Sep 1243
,,Hampshire,England
MARR: 30 Apr 1290
,Westminster,London,England
DEATH: 1299
,,,England

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Eleanor (Alianore) DE CLARE
BIRTH: Nov 1292
CaerphillyCas,Glamorganshir,Wale
DEATH: 30 Jun 1337
,,,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 Joan PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1272
,,Acre,Palestine
DEATH: 23 Apr 1307
,Clare,Suffolk,England

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John DE DENE [Knight] - SWT.PAF   19 Jun 2010   Chart 1

1266

De Dene

1 John DE DENE [Knight]
BIRTH: Abt 1266
,StBriavels,Glouces,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: Aft 1327
,,,England
SPOUSE(S):

2 Henry DE DENE [Knight]
BIRTH: Abt 1235
,StBriavels,Glouces,Engl
MARR: Abt 1260
DEATH: 1291
,,,England

3 Agatha DE LASSEBERGE
BIRTH: 1240
,,Gloucester,England
BURIAL:

4 William DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1200
,ForestDene,Glouc,Engl
MARR: Abt 1230
DEATH: 1260
,,,England

5 Isabel
BIRTH: Abt 1210
,ForestDene,Glouc,Engl
DEATH:
,,,England

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

8 Geoffry DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1170
,ForestDene,Glou,Engl
MARR: Abt 1192
DEATH: 1209
,,,England

9 Petronilla
BIRTH: Abt 1172
,ForestDene,Glou,Engl
DEATH:
,,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:

16 William DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1147
,ForestDene,Glouces,Engl

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Humphrey DEBOHUN [EarlHerefo] - SWT.PAF

1265 3

30 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE BOHON

16
BIRTH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

17
BIRTH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

18
BIRTH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

19
BIRTH:

2
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 Humphrey DEBOHUN [EarlHeref]
BIRTH:
MARR:
,England
DEATH: 16 Mar 1321/1322
Boroughbridge,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Joan FITZALAN [Countess]
Elizabeth PLANTAGENET

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3
BIRTH:
DEATH:

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

16
BIRTH:

8 John HOWLAND
BIRTH: Abt 1511
,NewportPond,L,Englan
17
BIRTH:
MARR: Abt 1539
,,,England
DEATH: 1568/1570
,,Essex,England

4 John HOWLAND
BIRTH: 1541
,,Essex,England
MARR: 1569
,London,London,Englan
DEATH: 31 Jan 1611/1612
,WhiteChapel,M,England

18
BIRTH:

9 Anne GREENWAY
BIRTH: Abt 1515
,Clay,Norfolk,England
19
BIRTH:
DEATH: 1586/1588
St Peter,,England

2 Henry HOWLAND
BIRTH: 1564
,Fenstanton,H,England
MARR: Abt 1604
,Fenstanton,H,England
DEATH: 17 May 1633
,Fenstanton,H,England

20
BIRTH:

10 Nicholas REVELL
BIRTH: Abt 1511
,,Middlesex,England
21
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England

5 Emma REVELL
BIRTH: 1542
,,Essex,England
DEATH: 1613/1614
,Fenstanton,H,England

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:

23

1 Arthur (1) HOWLAND

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John DE MOWBRAY [Lord] - SWT.PAF

30 Jun 2010 Chart 1

1 2 ? 0

DE MOWBRAY

1 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 4 Sep 1286
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH: 23 Mar 1331/1332 ,,York,England
SPOUSE(S): Alice BRAIOSE

2 Roger DEMOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH:
MARR: 1270
DEATH: 1296

3 Rose DE CLARE
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4 Roger DEMOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 1218 ,Axeholme,Lincoln,Engl
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH: 1260 ,Axeholm,Lincoln,Engla

5 Maud DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: ,Bedford,Bedfords,Engl
DEATH: Apr 1273 ,,,England

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 William DE MOWBRAY
BIRTH: ,Thirsk,Slingsbu,Engl
MARR:
BURIAL:

9 Alice/Avice
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 BIRTH:

17 BIRTH:

18 BIRTH:

19 BIRTH:

20 BIRTH:

21 BIRTH:

22 BIRTH:

23 BIRTH:

24 BIRTH:

25 BIRTH:

26 BIRTH:

27 BIRTH:

28 BIRTH:

29 BIRTH:

30 BIRTH:

31 BIRTH:

1 Sarah NICHOLS
BIRTH: 1 Dec 1651, Stratford,Fairf,Conn,USA
MARR: 20 Oct 1674, Stratford,Fairf,Conn,USA
DEATH: 23 Jul 1718, Stratford,Fairf,Conn,USA
SPOUSE(S): Moses (2) WHEELER

2 Caleb (2) NICHOLS
BIRTH: 1618/1629, ,London,London,England
MARR: 1 Mar 1650, Woodbury,Litchf,Conn,USA
DEATH: 14 Apr 1690, Woodbury,Litchf,Conn,USA

3 Anne WARD
BIRTH: 1620, Watertown,NeLon,Conn,USA
DEATH: 23 Jul 1718, Woodbury,Litchf,Conn,USA

4 Francis (2) NICHOLS
BIRTH: 1594, ,,,England
MARR: 1610, ,London,London,Englan
DEATH: 6 Jan 1650, Stratfor,Fair,Conn,USA

5 Mrs NICHOLS
BIRTH: 1597, ,London,London,England
DEATH: Bef 1634, ,,,England

6 Andrew (1) WARD
BIRTH: Abt 1597, ,Homersfield,Suss,Engl
MARR: Abt 1620, ,,,England
DEATH: Bef 20 Oct 1659, ,Fairfield,Connect,USA

7 Hester SHERMAN
BIRTH: 1 Apr 1606, ,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: Bef 28 Feb 1666, Fairfield,NHa,Conn,USA

8 Francis (1) NICHOLS
BIRTH: 1570, ,Ampthill,Bedfor,Engl
MARR: 1593, ,London,Middlesex,Engl
DEATH: 6 Sep 1622, ,,Connecticut,USA

9 Margaret BRUCE
BIRTH: 1577, ,London,Middlese,Engl
DEATH: 1652, ,London,Middlesex,Engl

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12 Richard WARD SR
BIRTH: 13 Apr 1565, ,,,England
MARR:
DEATH: ,,,England

13 Anne GUIVILLE
BIRTH: 1576, ,,,England
DEATH: ,,,England

14 Edmund (1) SHERMAN
BIRTH: 23 Jun 1572, ,Dedham,Essex,England
MARR: 1598, ,Fingringhoe,Oxfo,Engl
DEATH: 14 Jun 1643, Fairfield,NH,Conn,USA

15 Joan MAKIN
BIRTH: Abt 1577, ,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: 15 May 1611, ,Dedham,Essex,England

16 Antony NICHOLLS
BIRTH:

17 Mary WALDRON
BIRTH: ,Say Somerset,England

18 George BRUCE [Sir]
BIRTH: Abt 1595, ,Carnock,Fife,Scotland

19 Margaret PRIMROSE
BIRTH: 1570, ,Carnock,Fife,Scotland

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28 Edmund SHERMAN
BIRTH: 8 Jun 1548, ,Dedham,Essex,England

29 Anna PELLETTE
BIRTH: 8 Jun 1548, ,Dedham,Essex,England

30 Tobias MAKIN
BIRTH: 1548, ,Fingeringhoe,Essex,Engl

31 Katherine Westbrom BELL
BIRTH: 1552, ,Fingeringhoe,Essex,Engl

Records of:

DE NEVILLE

8
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Randolph DE NEVILLE [Baron]
RIN: 4333
BIRTH: 18 Oct 1262
,Raby,Durham,England
MARR: Abt 1282 --1425
,,,England
DEATH: 1332
,,,England

10
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Ralph DE NEVILLE
RIN: 4291
BIRTH: Abt 1290
,Raby,Durham,England
MARR: 14 Jan 1326/1327 --1404
,,,England
DEATH: 5 Aug 1367
,,Durham,England

SPOUSE(S):
Alice DE AUDLEY

12
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Euphemia DE CLAVERING
RIN: 4334
BIRTH: Abt 1265/1267
,Clavering,Essex,England
DEATH: 1329
,Warksworth,Northumberland,Engla

14
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Henry DE PERCY - SWT.PAF   23 Jun 2010   Chart 1

~~1299~~ 1294

DE PERCY

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Henry DE PERCY
BIRTH: Abt 25 Mar 1273
MARR: Abt 1297
,Alnwick,Northumberland,England
DEATH: Oct 1314
,,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Henry DE PERCY
BIRTH: Abt 1299
,Alnwick,Northumberland,England
MARR: Abt 1324
,England
DEATH: 27 Feb 1351/1352

SPOUSE(S):
Idonea DE CLIFFORD

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Eleanor FITZALAN
BIRTH: Abt 1275
,Arundel,Essex,England
DEATH: Jul 1328
,,,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Alice DE AUDLEY - SWT.PAF

p 300

23 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE AUDLEY

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 (James) Hugh DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1267
,Gloucester,Gloucester,England
MARR: Abt 1299
,,,England
DEATH: Abt 1326
,,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Alice DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1300
,Hadley,Stafford,England
MARR: 14 Jan 1326/1327
,,,England
DEATH: 11 Jan 1373/1374
,Greystoke,Northumberland,Englan

SPOUSE(S):
Ralph DE NEVILLE

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Iswolde (Iseude) (Isolt) DE MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1265
,Wigmore,Hereford,England
BURIAL:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Idonea DE CLIFFORD - SWT.PAF 1303 23 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE CLIFFORD

1 Idonea DE CLIFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1303
,Clifford,Hereford,England
MARR: Abt 1324
,England
DEATH: 24 Aug 1365
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Henry DE PERCY

2 Robert DE CLIFFORD
BIRTH: 1274
,Clifford,Hereford,England
MARR: 3 Nov 1295
,,,England
DEATH: 24 Jun 1314
,Clifford,Hereford,England

3 Maud (Matilda) DE CLARE
BIRTH: Abt 1279
,,Gloucester,England
DEATH: 1327
,,,England

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

Emmm 1310

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John DE MOWBRAY [Lord] - SWT.PAF

17 Jul 2010 Chart 1

DE mowBray

1 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 29 Nov 1310
,Hovingham,York,England
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England
SPOUSE(S):
Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE

2 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 4 Sep 1286
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH: 23 Mar 1331/1332
,,York,England

3 Alice BRAIOSE
BIRTH:
DEATH: 20 Jul 1331
,,,England

4 Roger DEMOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH:
MARR: 1270
DEATH: 1296

5 Rose DE CLARE
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Roger DEMOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 1218
,Axeholme,Lincol,Engl
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH: 1260
,Axeholm,Lincoln,Engl

9 Maud DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH:
,Bedford,Bedford,Engl
DEATH: Apr 1273
,,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
DEATH:

16 William DE MOWBRAY
BIRTH:
,Thirsk,Slingsbury,Engla

17 Alice/Avice
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John DE MOWBRAY [Lord] - SWT.PAF 113 10 27 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE MOWBRAY

1 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 29 Nov 1310
,Hovingham,York,England
MARR:
BURIAL:
SPOUSE(S):
Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE

2 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 29 Nov 1310
,Hovinghan,York,England
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

3 Joan PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 7 Jul 1340
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

4 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 4 Sep 1286
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH: 23 Mar 1331/1332
,,York,England

5 Alice BRAIOSE
BIRTH:
DEATH: 20 Jul 1331
,,,England

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Roger DEMOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH:
MARR: 1270
DEATH: 1296

9 Rose DE CLARE
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 Roger DEMOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 1218
,Axeholme,Lincoln,Englan

17 Maud DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH:
,Bedford,Bedfordshi,Engl

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

1310

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Catherine (Katherine) MORTIMER - SWT.PAF   23 Jun 2010   Chart 1

MORTIMER

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Roger DE MORTIMER
BIRTH: 3 May 1287
,Thornbury,Gloucester,England
MARR: Bef 6 Oct 1306
,England
DEATH: 29 Nov 1330
,Elms,Tyburn,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Catherine (Katherine) MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1310
,,,Wales
MARR: Abt 1330
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: Bef 6 Sep 1369
,Warwick,Warwick,England

SPOUSE(S):
ThomasWarwick DEBEAUCHAMP [Earl]

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Joan DE GENEVILLE
BIRTH: 1 Feb 1285/1286
,Ludlow,Shropshire,England
DEATH: 19 Oct 1356
,,,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Edward III PLANTAGENET [King] - SWT.PAF   23 Jun 2010   Chart 1

1312

PLANTAGENET

1 Edward III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 13 Nov 1312
Windsor,Windso,Berk,Engl
MARR: 24 Jun 1337
,YorkMinister,York,Engla
DEATH: 21 Jun 1377
Shene,Richmond,Surr,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Philippa HAINAUT [Count]

2 Edward II PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 25 Apr 1284
Caernarvo,Caer,Caer,Wale
MARR: 22 Jan 1307/1308
,Boulogne,PasdeCala,Fran
DEATH: 21 Sep 1327
,Berkley,Gloucester,Engl

3 Isabella "The Fair"
BIRTH: Abt 1292
,Paris,Seine,France
DEATH: 22 Aug 1355
Hertford,Hertf,Hert,Engl

4 Edward I PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westministe,Lond,Engl
MARR: 18 Oct 1254
,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumberl,Engl

5 Eleanor CASTILE [Coun]
BIRTH: Abt 1244
,,Burgos,Spain
DEATH: 28 Nov 1290
,Herdeby,Lincoln,Engla

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hemps,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 16 Nov 1272
,Westminste,Lond,Engl

9 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
BIRTH: 1217
DEATH: 25 Jun 1291
Amesbury

10 Ferdinand II [KingCastil]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,England

17 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME
BIRTH: 1188

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Philippa HAINAUT [Countess] - SWT.PAF 23 Jun 2010 Chart 1

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Guillaume HAINAUTAVESNESIII [Count]
BIRTH: Abt 1280
,,Hainaut,France
MARR: 29 May 1305
,,,Belgium
DEATH: 7 Jun 1337

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Philippa HAINAUT [Countess]
BIRTH: Abt 1312
,Mons,Hainaut,Belgium
MARR: 24 Jun 1337
,York Minister,York,England
DEATH: 14 Aug 1369
Windsor,Windsor,Berkshire,Englan

SPOUSE(S):
Edward III PLANTAGENET [King]

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Jeanne DE VALOIS
BIRTH: Abt 1295
,,Valois,France
DEATH: 1352

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:

1313

PEDIGREE CHART FOR ThomasWarwick DEBEAUCHAMP [E] - SWT.PAF 29 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DEBEAUCHAMP

16 BIRTH:

8 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

17 BIRTH:

4 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

18 BIRTH:

9 BIRTH: DEATH:

19 BIRTH:

2 Guy DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Abt 1272
Elmley,Elmley,Worce,Engl
MARR: 10 Aug 1315
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 12 Aug 1315
,Warwick,Warwick,England

20 BIRTH:

10 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

21 BIRTH:

5 BIRTH: DEATH:

22 BIRTH:

11 BIRTH: DEATH:

23 BIRTH:

1 ThomasWarwick DEBEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: 14 Feb 1313/131
,Warwick,Warwick,England
MARR: Abt 1330
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 13 Nov 1369
,Calais,PasdeCalais,Fran

SPOUSE(S):
Catherine Kather MORTIMER

24 BIRTH:

12 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

25 BIRTH:

6 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

26 BIRTH:

13 BIRTH: DEATH:

27 BIRTH:

3 Alice TOENI
BIRTH: Abt 1284
,Flamstead,Hertford,Engl
DEATH: 1 Jan 1324/1325
,,,England

28 BIRTH:

14 BIRTH: MARR: DEATH:

29 BIRTH:

7 BIRTH: DEATH:

30 BIRTH:

15 BIRTH: DEATH:

31 BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

EDIGREE CHART FOR William DEBRUCE [BaronofAnna] - SWT.PAF   20 Jun 2010   Chart 1

2 Robert "Le Meschin BRUS
BIRTH: Abt 1103
,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotl
MARR:

4 Robert BRUS
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

1314

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Ralph DE STAFFORD [Earl] - SWT.PAF 13 Jul 2010 Chart 1

DE STAFFORD

8 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Edmund STAFFORD----------------------
BIRTH: 15 Jul 1272
,Clifton,Stafford,England
MARR: Abt 1314
,Drayton,Stafford,England
DEATH: 26 Aug 1306
,,,England

10 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Ralph DE STAFFORD [Earl]------------
BIRTH: Abt 1314
,Tunbridge,Stafford,England
MARR: 10 Oct 1336
,,,England
DEATH: 31 Aug 1372
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret DE AUDLEY

12 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Margaret BASSETT--------------------
BIRTH: Abt 1298
,Drayton,Stafford,England
DEATH: 17 Mar 1336/1337
,,,England

14 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Thomas DE HOLLAND [Sir/Earl] - SWT.PAF 24 Jun 2010 Chart 1

1314 DE HOLLAND

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Robert DE HOLLAND
BIRTH: Abt 1280
,Upholland,Lancashire,England
MARR: 1308
,England
DEATH: Oct 1328
Boreham Wood,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Thomas DE HOLLAND [Sir/Earl]
BIRTH: 1314
,Upholland,Lancashire,England
MARR: Abt 1339
,England
DEATH: 26 Dec 1360
,,Normandy,France

SPOUSE(S):
Joan/Kent PLANTAGENET

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Maud LA ZOUCHE
BIRTH: Abt 1282
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:

1318

EDIGREE CHART FOR Margaret DE AUDLEY - SWT.PAF

23 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE AUDLEY

1 Margaret DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1318
,Stafford,Stafford,England
MARR: 10 Oct 1336
,,,England
DEATH: 7 Sep 1349
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Ralph DE STAFFORD [Earl]

2 Hugh DEAUDLEY [1stEarlGlouceste]
BIRTH: Abt 1279
,Stratton Audley,,England
MARR: 28 Apr 1317
,,,England
DEATH: 10 Nov 1347
,,,France

3 Margaret DE CLARE
BIRTH: Abt 1292
Tunbridge,Tunbridge,Kent,England
DEATH: 13 Apr 1342
,,,France

4 (James) Hugh DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1267
,Gloucester,Gloucester,England
MARR: Abt 1299
,,,England
DEATH: Abt 1326
,,,England

5 Iswolde (Iseude) (Isolt) DE MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1265
,Wigmore,Hereford,England
BURIAL:

6 Gilbert DECLARE [3rdEarlGloucester]
BIRTH: 2 Sep 1243
,,Hampshire,England
MARR: 30 Apr 1290
,Westminster,London,England
DEATH: 1299
,,,England

7 Joan PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1272
,,Acre,Palestine
DEATH: 23 Apr 1307
,Clare,Suffolk,England

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14 Edward I PLANTAGENET [King]
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westminister,London,England
MARR: 18 Oct 1254
,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumberland,England

15 Eleanor /CASTILE [Countess]
BIRTH: Abt 1244
,,Burgos,Spain
DEATH: 28 Nov 1290
,Herdeby,Lincoln,England

Records of: Frances Frober

1314

EDIGREE CHART FOR Ralph DE STAFFORD [Earl] - SWT.PAF

22 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE STAFFORD

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Edmund STAFFORD
BIRTH: 15 Jul 1272
,Clifton,Stafford,England
MARR: Abt 1314
,Drayton,Stafford,England
DEATH: 26 Aug 1306
,,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Ralph DE STAFFORD [Earl]
BIRTH: Abt 1314
,Tunbridge,Stafford,England
MARR: 10 Oct 1336
,,,England
DEATH: 31 Aug 1372
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret DE AUDLEY

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Margaret BASSETT
BIRTH: Abt 1298
,Drayton,Stafford,England
DEATH: 17 Mar 1336/1337
,,,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:

B18

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Margaret DE AUDLEY - SWT.PAF   22 Jun 2010   Chart 1

DE AUDLEY

1 Margaret DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1318 ,Stafford,Stafford,Engla
MARR: 10 Oct 1336 ,,,England
DEATH: 7 Sep 1349 ,,,England
SPOUSE(S): Ralph DE STAFFORD [Earl]

2 Hugh DEAUDLEY [1stEar]
BIRTH: Abt 1279 ,StrattonAudley,,England
MARR: 28 Apr 1317 ,,,England
DEATH: 10 Nov 1347 ,,,France

3 Margaret DE CLARE
BIRTH: Abt 1292 Tunbridge,Tunb,Kent,Engl
DEATH: 13 Apr 1342 ,,,France

4 (James) Hugh DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1267 ,Gloucester,Glouc,Engl
MARR: Abt 1299 ,,,England
DEATH: Abt 1326 ,,,England

5 Iswolde Iseude DEMORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1265 ,Wigmore,Hereford,Engl
BURIAL:

6 Gilbert DECLARE [3rdEarl]
BIRTH: 2 Sep 1243 ,,Hampshire,England
MARR: 30 Apr 1290 ,Westminste,Lond,Engl
DEATH: 1299 ,,,England

7 Joan PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1272 ,,Acre,Palestine
DEATH: 23 Apr 1307 ,Clare,Suffolk,England

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14 Edward I PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239 ,Westminist,Lond,Engl
MARR: 18 Oct 1254 ,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307 ,Carlisle,Cumber,Engl

15 Eleanor CASTILE [Coun]
BIRTH: Abt 1244 ,,Burgos,Spain
DEATH: 28 Nov 1290 ,Herdeby,Lincoln,Engla

16 BIRTH:
17 BIRTH:
18 BIRTH:
19 BIRTH:
20 BIRTH:
21 BIRTH:
22 BIRTH:
23 BIRTH:
24 BIRTH:
25 BIRTH:
26 BIRTH:
27 BIRTH:

28 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207 ,Wincester,Hempshir,Engl

29 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE ✓
BIRTH: 1217

30 Ferdinand II [KingCastil] ✓
BIRTH:

31 BIRTH:

1320

DE BERKLEY

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Thomas DE BERKELEY
BIRTH: 1293
,Berkeley,Gloucester,England
MARR: 25 Jul 1320
,,,England
DEATH: 27 Oct 1361
,Berkeley,Gloucester,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Maurice DE BERKELEY
BIRTH: Abt 1320/1330
,Berkeley,Gloucester,England
MARR: 1338
,,,England
DEATH: Aug 1368
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Elizabeth DESPENCER

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Margaret DE MORTIMER
BIRTH: 1308
,Berkeley,Gloucester,England
DEATH: 5 May 1337
,Berkeley,Gloucester,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Joan/Kent PLANTAGENET - SWT.PAF

1328

24 Jun 2010 Chart 1

PLANTAGENET

1 Joan/Kent PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 29 Sep 1328 ,Woodstock,Oxford,Englan
MARR: Abt 1339 ,England
DEATH: 7 Aug 1385 ,Wallingford,Berksh,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Thomas DEHOLLAND [SirEa]

2 Edmund PLANTAGENET [Prin]
BIRTH: 5 Aug 1301 ,Woodstock,Oxford,Englan
MARR: Abt Dec 1325 ,,,England
DEATH: 19 Mar 1328/1329 ,Winchester,Hampshi,Engl

3 Margaret WAKE [Coountess]
BIRTH: Abt 1295/1299 ,Liddel,Cumberland,Engla
DEATH: 29 Sep 1349 ,,,England

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Elizabeth DE BOHUN - SWT.PAF — 27 Jun 2010 — Chart 1

ABS 1330

De Bohn

1 Elizabeth DE BOHUN
BIRTH:
MARR: 28 Sep 1359
,,,England
DEATH: 3 Apr 1385

SPOUSE(S):
Richard FITZALAN [EarlA]

2 William twin DEBOHUN
BIRTH: Abt 1312
,Caldecot,Northampt,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 16 Sep 1360
,,,England

3 Elizabeth BADLESMERE
Same as number 9
on chart 1

4 Humphrey DEBOHUN [Ear]
BIRTH:
MARR: 14 Nov 1302
Westminster,,England
DEATH: 16 Mar 1321/1322
Boroughbridge,,England

5 Elizabeth PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 7 Aug 1282
,,Carnarvon,England
DEATH: 5 May 1316

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 William twin DEBOHUN
Same as number 2
on chart 1
MARR: Abt 1338
,,,England

9 Elizabeth BADLESMERE
BIRTH:
,Ledes,Kent,England
DEATH: Jun 1356
,,Hereford,England

10 Edward I PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westminist,Lond,Engl
MARR: 18 Oct 1254
,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumber,Engl

11 Eleanor CASTILE [Coun]
BIRTH: Abt 1244
,,Burgos,Spain
DEATH: 28 Nov 1290
,Herdeby,Lincoln,Engla

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempshir,Engl

21 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE ✓
BIRTH: 1217

22 Ferdinand II CASTILE [Ki] ✓
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

1340

FITZ ALAN

16
BIRTH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

17
BIRTH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

18
BIRTH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

19
BIRTH:

2
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 Richard FITZALAN [EarlArund]
BIRTH: 1346
MARR: 28 Sep 1359
,,,England
DEATH: 21 Sep 1397
Cheapside,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Elizabeth DE BOHUN

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3
BIRTH:
DEATH:

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

1344

23 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DIGREE CHART FOR Margaret DE FERRERS - SWT.PAF

DE FERRERS

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4 Henry DE FERRERS
BIRTH: 1303
,Groby,Leicester,England
MARR: Abt 1330
DEATH: 15 Sep 1343
,Groby,Leicester,England

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 William DE FERRERS [Baron]
BIRTH: 28 Feb 1332/1333
,NewboldVerdon,Leicester,England
MARR: Bef 25 Apr 1344
,England
DEATH: 8 Jan 1370/1371
,,Stebbing,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5 Elizabeth (Isabel) VERDON
BIRTH: 15 Mar 1316/1317
,Amesbury,Wilts,England
BURIAL:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Margaret DE FERRERS
BIRTH: Abt 1344
,,,England
MARR: Bef Apr 1380
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 22 Jan 1406/1407
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Thomas DE BEAUCHAMP

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6 Robert /Suffolk D'UFFORD
BIRTH: 10 Aug 1298
,Thurston,Suffolk,England
MARR: 13 Nov 1334
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Margaret D'UFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1330
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 Margaret DE NORWICH
BIRTH: Abt 1302
DEATH:
,,,England

15
BIRTH:

1348

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Joan FITZALAN [CountessHerfo] - SWT.PAF   13 Jul 2010   Chart 1

FITZALAN

1 Joan FITZALAN [Countess/Herford]
BIRTH: Abt 1348
,Arundel,Essex,England
MARR:
,England
DEATH:
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Humphrey DEBOHUN [EarlHerefordE] ✓

2 Richard/Arundel FITZALAN [Earl]
BIRTH: Abt 1304
,Arundel,Sussex,England
MARR: 5 Feb 1344/1345
,Ditton,England
DEATH: 21 Sep 1397
,Cheapside,England

3 Eleanor PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: Abt 1311
,Grismond,Monmouth,England
DEATH: 11 Jan 1371/1372
,Arundel,Sussex,England

4 Edmund/Arundel FITZALAN [Earl]
BIRTH: 1 May 1273
,,Sussex,England
MARR: Abt 1305
,Arundel,Sussex,England
DEATH: 17 Nov 1326
,,Hereford,England

5 Alice DE WARREN
BIRTH: Abt 1277
,Warren,Sussex,England
DEATH: Bef 23 May 1338
,,,England

6 Henry Lancaster PLANTAGENET [Ea]
BIRTH: Abt 1281
,Grismond,Monmouth,England
MARR: Bef 2 Mar 1297
,,,England
DEATH: 22 Sep 1345
,Leicester,Leicester,England

7 Maud DE CHAWORTH
BIRTH: Abt 1282
,Kidwelly,Carmarthenshire,Wales
DEATH: Bef 1322
,,,England

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12 Edmund Crouchb PLANTAGENET ✓
~~RIN: 5367~~
BIRTH: 16 Jan 1245
MARR: Bef 1327 --~~1339~~
DEATH:

13 Blanche OF ARTOIS ✓
~~RIN: 5368~~
BIRTH: Abt 1247
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

B47

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John DE DENE - SWT.PAF

1 Jul 2010 Chart 1

DE DENE

1 John DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1347
,Wallingford,Oxford,England
MARR: Abt 1370
DEATH: 1400
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Alicia

2 DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1372
,Wallingford,Oxford,England
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England

3
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4 William DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1295
,Wallingford,Oxford,England
MARR:
DEATH: Aft 1321
,,,England

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley

PHONE HO 8-5236

RYNO ROAD, RT. 1, BOX 270M

Walt's Radio & TV Repair Service

Walter E. Martin

Coloma, Michigan

19 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE DENE

PEDIGREE CHART FOR DE DENE - SWT.PAF

1373

1 DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1373
,Wallingford,Oxford,Engl
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England
SPOUSE(S):

2 John DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1347
,Wallingford,Oxford,Engl
MARR: Abt 1370
DEATH: 1400
,,,England

3 Alicia
BIRTH: Abt 1350
,Wallingford,Oxford,Engl
DEATH: 1409
,,,England

4 DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1372
,Wallingford,Oxfo,Engl
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 William DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1295
,Wallingfor,Oxfo,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: Aft 1321
,,,England

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 John DE DENE [Knight]
BIRTH: Abt 1266
,StBriavels,Glouces,Engl

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Elizabeth PLANTAGENET [Princ] - SWT.PAF

18 Jul 2010 Chart 1

1382

PLANTAGENET

16 Henry II Cu FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France

8 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,Engl
MARR: 24 Aug 1200
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 19 Oct 1216
Newark,Newa,Nott,Engl

17 Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dutc]
BIRTH: 1123
,,,France

4 Henry III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempsh,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 16 Nov 1272
,Westminster,Lond,Engl

18
BIRTH:

9 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME
BIRTH: 1188
DEATH: 31 May 1248

19
BIRTH:

2 Edward I PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westminister,Londo,Engl
MARR: 18 Oct 1254
,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumberlan,Engl

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
BIRTH: 1217
DEATH: 25 Jun 1291
Amesbury

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 Elizabeth PLANTAGENET [P]
BIRTH: 7 Aug 1282
,,Carnarvon,England
MARR: 7 Jan 1296/1297
DEATH: 5 May 1316

SPOUSE(S):
Johaan [CountHollandzee]
Humphrey DEBOHUN [EarlH]

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6 Ferdinand II CASTILE [Ki]
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3 Eleanor CASTILE [Coun]
BIRTH: Abt 1244
,,Burgos,Spain
DEATH: 28 Nov 1290
,Herdeby,Lincoln,England

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

\+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 William KNIGHT
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

12

SPOUSE:
ALICE BUCKLE

1 Margaret BEAUFORT
BIRTH: Abt 1437
,London,Middlesex,Englan
MARR: Bef 4 Sep 1455
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Humphrey DE STAFFORD

2 Edmund BEAUFORT [Duke]
BIRTH: Abt 1406
,Westminster,Middle,Engl
MARR: Bef 1436
,,,England
DEATH: 22 May 1455
,StAlbans,Hertford,Engla

3 Eleanor DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Sep 1407/1408
,Walthamstow,Essex,Engla
DEATH: 6 Mar 1466/1467
,,,England

4 JohnDorset BEAUFORT
BIRTH: Abt 1371
,Beaufort,MeetLoi,Fran
MARR: Bef 28 Sep 1397
DEATH: 16 Mar 1408/1409
,London,Middlesex,Engl

5 Margaret DEHOLLAND [D]
BIRTH: Bef 1386
,Upholland,Lancas,Engl
DEATH: 30 Dec 1439
Bermond,Lond,Midd,Engl

6 Richard DEBEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Jan 1381/1382
,Salwarpe,Worcest,Engl
MARR: Bef 5 Oct 1397
,,,England
DEATH: 30 Apr 1439
,Rouen,SeineMarit,Fran

7 Elizabeth DE BERKELEY
BIRTH: 1386
,Abergavenny,Monm,Wale
DEATH: 28 Dec 1422
,,,England

8 JohnGaunt PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: Mar 1339/1340
AbbaBavo,Ghen,FO,Belg
MARR: 13 Jan 1396/1397
,Lincoln,Lincoln,Engla
DEATH: 3 Feb 1399
Leices,Leic,Leic,Engl

9 Catherine DE ROUT
BIRTH: Abt 1350
,Picardy,Somme,France
DEATH: 10 May 1403
,Lincoln,Lincoln,Engla

10 Thomas DEHOLLAND [Ear]
BIRTH: 1354
,Upholland,Lanca,Engl
MARR: 1363
,,,England
DEATH: 25 Apr 1397
,,,England

11 Alice FITZALAN [Count]
BIRTH: Abt 1352
,Arundel,Sussex,Engla
DEATH: 17 Mar 1415/1416
,,,England

12 Thomas DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Bef 1337/1338
,Warwick,Warwick,Engl
MARR: Bef Apr 1380
,Warwick,Warwick,Engla
DEATH: 8 Jul 1401
,,Warwick,England

13 Margaret DE FERRERS
BIRTH: Abt 1344
,,,England
DEATH: 22 Jan 1406/1407
,,,England

14 Thomas DE BERKELEY
BIRTH: Jan 1352/1353
,Berkeley,Glouce,Engl
MARR: 1367
,Wingrave,Bucking,Engl
DEATH: 13 Jul 1417
,,,England

15 Margaret (l'Isle) LISLE
BIRTH: 1359
,KingsLisle,Berk,Engl
DEATH: Bef Sep 1392
,,,England

16 Edward III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 13 Nov 1312
Windsor,Windso,Berk,Engl

17 Philippa HAINAUT [Cou]
BIRTH: Abt 1312
,Mons,Hainaut,Belgium

18 Payne DE ROUT ✓
BIRTH: Abt 1324
,,Gascon,Belgium

19 Mrs DE ROUT ✓
BIRTH:

20 Thomas DEHOLLAND [Sir]
BIRTH: 1314
,Upholland,Lancashi,Engl

21 Joan /Kent PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 29 Sep 1328
,Woodstock,Oxford,Englan

22 RichardArundel FITZALAN
BIRTH: Abt 1304
,Arundel,Sussex,England

23 Eleanor PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: Abt 1311
,Grismond,Monmouth,Engla

24 ThomasWarwi DEBEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: 14 Feb 1313/131
,Warwick,Warwick,England

25 Catherine Kath MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1310
,,,Wales

26 William DEFERRERS [Ba]
BIRTH: 28 Feb 1332/133
,NewboldVerdon,Leic,Engl

27 Margaret D'UFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1330

28 Maurice DE BERKELEY
BIRTH: Abt 1320/1330
,Berkeley,Glouceste,Engl

29 Elizabeth DESPENCER
BIRTH: Abt 1322
,Stoke,Gloucester,Englan

30 Warin DE LISLE ✓
BIRTH: 1330
,Kingston Lisle

31 Margaret PYPARD ✓
BIRTH: Abt 1330

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Thomas HOWARD [2ndDukeNorfol] - SWT.PAF — 27 Jun 2010 — Chart 1

1 Thomas HOWARD [2ndDukeNo]
BIRTH: 1444
,StokebyNaylar,Suff,Engl
MARR: 30 Apr 1472
,,Norfolk,England
DEATH: 21 May 1524
,Farminham,Norfolk,Engla

SPOUSE(S):
Elizabeth TYLNEY [Count]
Agnes TYLNEY

2 John HOWARD [1stDukeN]
BIRTH: 1431
,,,England
MARR: Jan 1440
,,,England
DEATH: 22 Aug 1485
,BosworthField,Leic,Engl

3 Catherine MOLINES
BIRTH:
,StokesPoges,Bucks,Engla
DEATH: 3 Nov 1485
,StokesNeyland,Suff,Engl

4 Robert HOWARD [Sir]
BIRTH: 1386
,,,England
MARR: 1420
DEATH: 1436
,,,England

5 Margaret DE MOWBRAY
BIRTH:
StokebyNayla,Suff,Engl
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10 Thomas DEMOWBRAY [1st]
BIRTH: May 1365/1366
MARR: 2 Jul 1384
DEATH: 22 Sep 1399
,,Venice,Italy

11 Elizabeth FITZALAN
BIRTH:
DEATH: 8 Jul 1425
,,,England

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 29 Nov 1310
,Hovingham,York,England

21 Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE
BIRTH:

22 Richard FITZALAN [EarlAr]
BIRTH: 1346

23 Elizabeth DE BOHUN
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Humphrey DE STAFFORD - SWT.PAF   1424   13 Jul 2010   Chart 1

DE STAFFORD

1 Humphrey DE STAFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1424
,Stafford,Stafford,Engla
MARR: Bef 4 Sep 1455
,,,England
DEATH: 1455
,StAlbans,Hertford,Engla

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret BEAUFORT

2 Humphrey DESTAFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1402
,Raby,Durham,England
MARR: Bef 18 Oct 1424
,Raby,Durham,England
DEATH: 10 Jul 1460
,Northampton,Northa,Engl

3 Anne DENEVILLE [Dutch]
BIRTH: Abt 1404/1411
,,Westmoreland,England
DEATH: 20 Sep 1480
,,,England

4 Edmund DESTAFFORD [Ea]
BIRTH: Mar 1377/1378
,Stafford,Staffor,Engl
MARR: Abt 28 Jun 1398
,,,England
DEATH: 22 Jul 1403
,Ry,Shrewsbury,England

5 Anne PLANTAGENET [Cou]
BIRTH: Apr 1383
,Pheshy,Essex,England
DEATH: 17 Oct 1438
,,,England

6 RalphWestmore DENEVILLE
BIRTH: Abt 1364
Raby,Raby,Durham,Engla
MARR: 1396
,,,England
DEATH: 21 Oct 1425
Raby,Raby,Durham,Engla

7 Joan BEAUFORT
BIRTH: 1375
,Beaufort,Anjou,France
DEATH: 13 Nov 1440
,Howden,York,England

8 Hugh DESTAFFORD [2ndE]
BIRTH: Abt 1342/1345
,,,England
MARR: Bef 1 Mar 1351
,,,England
DEATH: 10 Oct 1386
,,,England

9 Phillippi DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Abt 1334
,Warwick,Warwick,Engl
DEATH: Bef 6 Apr 1386
,,,England

10 Thomas PLANTAGENET [P]
BIRTH: Jan 1354/1355
,Woodstock,Oxfor,Engl
MARR: Bef 24 Aug 1376
,,,England
DEATH: 9 Sep 1397
,Calais,PasdeCal,Fran

11 Eleanor Alianor DEBOHUN
BIRTH: 1366
,Hereford,Herefo,Engl
DEATH: 3 Oct 1399
Minores,Aldg,Midd,Engl

12 John DENEVILLE [3rdLo]
BIRTH: Abt 1341
,Raby,Durham,England
MARR: Jul 1357
,,,England
DEATH: 17 Oct 1388
,NewcastleT,Nort,Engl

13 Maud DE PERCY
BIRTH: Abt 1345
,Alnwick,Northum,Engl
DEATH: 1390
,,,England

14 JohnGaunt PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: Mar 1339/1340
AbbaBavo,Ghen,FO,Belg
MARR: 13 Jan 1396/1397
,Lincoln,Lincoln,Engla
DEATH: 3 Feb 1399
Leices,Leic,Leic,Engl

15 Catherine DE ROUT
BIRTH: Abt 1350
,Picardy,Somme,France
DEATH: 10 May 1403
,Lincoln,Lincoln,Engla

16 Ralph DESTAFFORD [Ear]
BIRTH: Abt 1314
,Tunbridge,Stafford,Engl

17 Margaret DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1318
,Stafford,Stafford,Engla

18 ThomasWarwi DEBEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: 14 Feb 1313/131
,Warwick,Warwick,England

19 Catherine Kath MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1310
,,,Wales

20 Edward III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 13 Nov 1312
Windsor,Windso,Berk,Engl

21 Philippa HAINAUT [Cou]
BIRTH: Abt 1312
,Mons,Hainaut,Belgium

22 Humphrey DEBOHUN [EarlHe] ✓
BIRTH:

23 Joan FITZALAN [Counte]
BIRTH: Abt 1348
,Arundel,Essex,England

24 Ralph DE NEVILLE
BIRTH: Abt 1290
,Raby,Durham,England

25 Alice DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1300
,Hadley,Stafford,England

26 Henry DE PERCY
BIRTH: Abt 1299
,Alnwick,Northumber,Engl

27 Idonea DE CLIFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1303
,Clifford,Hereford,Engla

28 Edward III PLANTAGENET
Same as number 20
on chart 1

29 Philippa HAINAUT [Cou]
Same as number 21
on chart 1

30 Payne DE ROUT ✓
BIRTH: Abt 1324
,,Gascon,Belgium

31 Mrs DE ROUT ✓
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

16 John DE DENE (AD' ENTZ)
BIRTH: Abt 1347
,Wallingford,Oxford,Engl

8 DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1373
,Wallingfor,Oxfo,Engl
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England

17 Alicia
BIRTH: Abt 1350
,Wallingford,Oxford,Engl

4 DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1405
,Wallingford,Oxfo,Engl
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England

18
BIRTH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

19
BIRTH:

2 William A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1428
,Wallingford,Oxford,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 1500
,,,England

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 John A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1455
MARR: Abt 1475
DEATH: 1508
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret BIRTH

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3
BIRTH:
DEATH:

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

PHONE HO 8-5236

RYNO ROAD, RT. 1, BOX 270M

Walt's Radio & TV Repair Service

Walter E. Martin

Coloma, Michigan

Howards

1 Henry HOWARD [EarlSurrey]
BIRTH: 1517
,London,Middlesex,Englan
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH: 19 Jan 1547
TowerHill,Lond,Midd,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Frances VERE [CountessS]

2 Thomas HOWARD [3rdDuk]
BIRTH: 1473
,Kensingham,Norfolk,Engl
MARR:

DEATH: 25 Apr 1554
,Kensingham,Norfolk,Engl

3 Elizabeth STAFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1497
,Abergaveny,Monmout,Engl
DEATH: 30 Nov 1558
Lambert,London,Midd,Engl

4 Thomas HOWARD [2ndDuk]
BIRTH: 1444
,StokbyNayla,Suff,Engl
MARR:
,,Norfolk,England
DEATH: 21 May 1524
,Farminham,Norfol,Engl

5 Agnes TYLNEY
BIRTH: Abt 1450
,Ashwellthor,Norf,Engl
DEATH: Nov 1545
,,Norfolk,England

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 John HOWARD [1stDukeN]
BIRTH: 1431
,,,England
MARR: Jan 1440
,,,England
DEATH: 22 Aug 1485
,BoswoField,Leic,Engl

9 Catherine MOLINES
BIRTH:
,StokePoges,Buck,Engl
DEATH: 3 Nov 1485
,StokeNeylan,Suff,Engl

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 Robert HOWARD [Sir]
BIRTH: 1386
,,,England

17 Margaret DE MOWBRAY
BIRTH:
StokesbyNaylan,Suff,Engl

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

16 Robert NICHOLLS
BIRTH:

8 Thomas NICHOLLS
BIRTH:
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH: 1551
,,,England

17 Elizabeth/Isabel
BIRTH:

4 Antony NICHOLLS
BIRTH:
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

18
BIRTH:

9 Elizabeth POPPLEWELL
BIRTH:
DEATH:
,,,England

19
BIRTH:

2 Francis (1) NICHOLS
BIRTH: 1570
,Ampthill,Bedford,Englan
MARR: 1593
,London,Middlesex,Englan
DEATH: 6 Sep 1622
,,Connecticut,USA

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5 Mary WALDRON
BIRTH:
,Say Somerset,England
DEATH:
,,,England

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

1 Francis (2) NICHOLS ,Kirkcaldy?,Scotland 27
BURIAL:

3 Margaret BRUCE
BIRTH: 1577
,London,Middlesex,Englan
DEATH: 1652
,London,Middlesex,Englan

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7 Margaret PRIMROSE
BIRTH: 1570
,Carnock,Fife,Scotland
DEATH:
,,,Scotland

30
BIRTH:

15

1416

DE LUXEMBOURG

8 ---
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4 ---
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9 ---
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Pierre de StPol DELUXEMBOURG [Comt]-
BIRTH: 1390
,,,Luxembourg
MARR: Abt 1415
DEATH: 31 Aug 1433

10 ---
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5 ---
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11 ---
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Jacquette DE LUXEMBOURG---
BIRTH: Abt 1416
,Luxembourg,Luxembourg,Luxembour
MARR: 1436
DEATH: 30 May 1472

SPOUSE(S):
Richard/Rivers WYDEVILLE

12 ---
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6 Francois /Andrea BAUX---
BIRTH: Abt 1368
MARR: Abt 1388
DEATH: 1404

13 ---
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Marguerite DE BAUX---
BIRTH: 1394
DEATH: 1469

14 ---
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 Justine (Sueva) URSINS---
BIRTH: Abt 1370
DEATH:

15 ---
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Pierre de StPol DELUXEMBOURG [Comt]-
BIRTH: 1390
,,,Luxembourg
MARR: Abt 1415
DEATH: 31 Aug 1433

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Jacquette DE LUXEMBOURG
BIRTH: Abt 1416
,Luxembourg,Luxembourg,Luxembour
MARR: 1436
DEATH: 30 May 1472

SPOUSE(S):

12
BIRTH:
MARR:

6 Francois /Andrea BAUX
BIRTH: Abt 1368

1478
1500

PEDIGREE CHART FOR William A'DENE - SWT.PAF

19 Jun 2010 Chart 1

DE DE BENE

1 William A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1478
MARR:
DEATH: 1527
SPOUSE(S):

2 John A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1455
MARR: Abt 1475
DEATH: 1508
,,,England

3 Margaret BIRTH
BIRTH: Abt 1456
,,Oxford,England
BURIAL:

4 William A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1428
,Wallingford,Oxfo,Engl
MARR:
DEATH: 1500
,,,England

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1405
,Wallingfor,Oxfo,Engl
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 DE DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1373
,Wallingford,Oxford,Engl

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

19
BIRTH:

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

RADCLIFF

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Robert/Sussex RADCLIFFE
BIRTH: Abt 1482
,,,England
MARR: Abt 1500
,England
DEATH:
,,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Humphrey RADCLIFFE [Sir]
BIRTH: Abt 1500
,,,England
MARR: Abt 1520
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Isobel HERVEY

12 Humphrey DE STAFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1424
,Stafford,Stafford,England
MARR: Bef 4 Sep 1455
,,,England
DEATH: 1455
,St Albans,Hertford,England

6 Henry DESTAFFORD [DukeBuckingha]
BIRTH: 4 Sep 1455
,Abergavenny,Monmouth,England
MARR: 1480
,,,England
DEATH: 2 Nov 1483
,,Salisbury,England

13 Margaret BEAUFORT
BIRTH: Abt 1437
,London,Middlesex,England
DEATH:
,,,England

3 Elizabeth DE STAFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1482
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

14 Richard/Rivers WYDEVILLE
BIRTH: Abt 1414
MARR: 1436
DEATH: 1469

7 Katherine WYDEVILLE [DutchessBu]
BIRTH: Abt 1449
,,,England
DEATH: 22 Jul 1525
,,,England

15 Jacquette DE LUXEMBOURG
BIRTH: Abt 1416
,Luxembourg,Luxembourg,Luxembourg
DEATH: 30 May 1472

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

1545 Deane

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Thomas DEANE - SWT.PAF 1 Jul 2010 Chart 1

16 John A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1455

8 William A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1478
MARR:
DEATH: 1527

17 Margaret BIRTH
BIRTH: Abt 1456
,,Oxford,England

4 William A'DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1502
MARR:
DEATH: 1540

18
BIRTH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

19
BIRTH:

2 John DENE
BIRTH: Abt 1525
,,,England
MARR: Abt 1547
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 Thomas DEANE
BIRTH: Abt 1545
,Wallingford,B,England
MARR: 1571
,Prescot,L,England
DEATH:
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3 Margaret EDMONDES
BIRTH: Abt 1525
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

PHONE HO 8-5236

RYNO ROAD, RT. 1, BOX 270M

Walt's Radio & TV Repair Service

Walter E. Martin

Coloma, Michigan

PEDIGREE CHART FOR William PRATT - SWT.PAF   ~~1550~~ 2 / 1560   2 Jul 2010   Chart 1

PLATT

1 William PRATT
RIN: 5292
BIRTH:
Baldock,Hertford,England
MARR: Abt 1604 --~~1899~~ 2
,Baldock,Hertford,Englan
DEATH: Abt 1629
,Stevenange,Hertfor,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Elizabeth

2 Andrew PRATT
RIN: 5294
BIRTH: Abt 1540
Baldock,Hertford,England
MARR: --~~1900~~ 7
DEATH:
Baldock,Hertford,England

3
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4 Thomas PRATT
RIN: 5297
BIRTH:
,Baldock,Hertford,Engl
MARR: --~~1902~~ 3
DEATH: Aft 5 Feb 1538
,Baldock,Hertford,Engl

5 Joan
RIN: 5298
BIRTH:
Baldock,Hertford,Engla
DEATH: Aft 5 Feb 1538
Baldock,Hertford,Engl

6
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
RIN:
BIRTH:

17
RIN:
BIRTH:

18
RIN:
BIRTH:

19
RIN:
BIRTH:

20
RIN:
BIRTH:

21
RIN:
BIRTH:

22
RIN:
BIRTH:

23
RIN:
BIRTH:

24
RIN:
BIRTH:

25
RIN:
BIRTH:

26
RIN:
BIRTH:

27
RIN:
BIRTH:

28
RIN:
BIRTH:

29
RIN:
BIRTH:

30
RIN:
BIRTH:

31
RIN:
BIRTH:

PHONE HO 8-5236

RYNO ROAD, RT. 1, BOX 270M

Walt's Radio & TV Repair Service

Walter E. Martin

Coloma, Michigan

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Alice HANSON - SWT.PAF

1562

2 Jul 2010 Chart 1

HANSON

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4 HANSON
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 John HANSON
BIRTH:
,,,England
MARR: Abt 1564
,England
DEATH:
,,,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Alice HANSON
BIRTH: 16 Dec 1562
,Austerfield,York,England
MARR: 21 Jun 1584
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
William BRADFORD

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6 GRESHAM
BIRTH:
,,,England
MARR:
DEATH:
,,,England

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Margaret GRASHEN
BIRTH:
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

PHONE HO 8-5236

RYNO ROAD, RT. 1, BOX 270M

Walt's Radio & TV Repair Service

Walter E. Martin

Coloma, Michigan

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Martin KELLOGG - SWT.PAF

1 Jul 2010

Chart 1

5 45

KELLOGG 6

1 Martin KELLOGG
BIRTH: 15 Nov 1595
,GrtLeighs,Essex,England
MARR: 22 Oct 1621
,Braintree,Essex,England
DEATH: 20 Sep 1661
,Braintree,Essex,England

SPOUSE(S):
Prudence BIRD

2 Phillippe KELLOGG
BIRTH: 15 Sep 1560
,Bocking,Essex,England
MARR: Bef 1583
,Bocking,Essex,England
DEATH: 24 Oct 1583
,Dedham,Essex,England

3 Mrs KELLOGG
BIRTH: Abt 1561
Bocking,GrtLei,Esse,Engl
BURIAL:

4 Thomas KELLOGG
BIRTH: 1512/1521
Walden,Dedha,Esse,Engl
MARR: Bef 1557
,,,England
DEATH: 12 Mar 1568
BocPari,Dedh,Esse,Engl

5 Annis KELLOGG
BIRTH: Abt 1535
,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: 25 Oct 1587
,,,England

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Nicholas KELLOGG
BIRTH: 1488
,Deboden,Essex,Englan
MARR: 4 Oct 1515
,Deboden,Essex,England
DEATH: 17 May 1558
,Deboden,Essex,Englan

9 Florence HALL
BIRTH: Abt 1490
,Deboden,Essex,Englan
DEATH: 8 Nov 1571
,Deboden,Essex,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16
BIRTH:

17
BIRTH:

18 William HALL ✓
BIRTH: Abt 1470
,,,England

19 Florence ✓
BIRTH: Abt 1470
,,,England

20
BIRTH:

21
BIRTH:

22
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

1 Hester SHERMAN
BIRTH: 1 Apr 1606
,Dedham,Essex,England
MARR: Abt 1620
,,,England
DEATH: Bef 28 Feb 1666
Fairfield,NewHaven,Connectic,USA

SPOUSE(S):
Andrew (1) WARD

2 Edmund (1) SHERMAN
BIRTH: 23 Jun 1572
,Dedham,Essex,England
MARR: 1598
,Fingringhoe,Oxford,England
DEATH: 14 Jun 1643
Fairfield,NewHaven,Connectic,USA

3 Joan MAKIN
BIRTH: Abt 1577
,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: 15 May 1611
,Dedham,Essex,England

4 Edmund SHERMAN
BIRTH: 8 Jun 1548
,Dedham,Essex,England
MARR: 25 Apr 1570
,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: 22 Dec 1600
,Dedham,Essex,England

5 Anna PELLETTE
BIRTH: 8 Jun 1548
,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: 8 Jun 1584
,Dedham,Essex,England

6 Tobias MAKIN
BIRTH: 1548
,Fingeringhoe,Essex,England
MARR:

DEATH: 14 May 1610
,Fingeringhoe,Essex,England

7 Katherine Westbrome BELL
BIRTH: 1552
,Fingeringhoe,Essex,England
DEATH: 14 May 1610
,Fingeringhoe,Essex,England

8 Henry SHERMAN
BIRTH: 1520/1524
,Colchester,Essex,England
MARR: Abt 1541
,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: 20 Jul 1590
,Dedham,Essex,England

9 Agnes BUTLER
BIRTH: 1521
,Dedham,Essex,England
DEATH: 14 Oct 1580
,Dedham,Essex,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12 John MAKING
BIRTH: Abt 1522
,Fingeringhoe,Essex,England
MARR:

DEATH: Bef 16 Mar 1562
,Fingeringhoe,Essex,England

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14 Thomas WESTBROME
BIRTH: Abt 1526
,Amber,Essex,EWngland
MARR:

DEATH:
,,,England

15 Elizabeth
BIRTH: Abt 1530
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley

1600 Holbrook

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John (1) HOLBROOK - SWT.PAF 1 Jul 2010 Chart 1

1 John (1) HOLBROOK
RIN: 4655
BIRTH: Abt 1600
,Glastonbury,Somers,Engl
MARR: Abt 1620 --1592
,Glastonbury,Somers,Engl
DEATH: 14 Nov 1633
MassachBay,Plym,Mass,USA

SPOUSE(S):
Sarah

2 William HOLBROOK
RIN: 5301
BIRTH: 1568/1578
StJohns,Glasto,Some,Engl
MARR: Bef 1587 --1908
,Glastonbury,Somers,Engl
DEATH: 11 Dec 1625
,Glastonbury,Somers,Engl

3 Edith SAUNDERS
RIN: 5300
BIRTH: 1569
,Glastonbury,Somers,Engl
DEATH: 11 Jan 1612
,Glastonbury,Somers,Engl

4 Thomas HOLBROOK
RIN: 5302
BIRTH: 1529/1539
,Glastonbury,Some,Engl
MARR: Feb 1560 --1905 #
,Thornbury,Glasto,Engl
DEATH: 1571
,Glastonbury,Some,Engl

5 Constans THAYER (D)
RIN: 5303
BIRTH: 1532/1542
,Thornbury,Glasto,Engl
DEATH:
,,,England

6 Thomas COLES
RIN: 5308
BIRTH: Abt 1538
,Dedham,Essex,England
MARR: Abt 1561 --1904
,Dedham,Essex,England
BURIAL:

7 COLES
RIN: 5309
BIRTH: Abt 1541
,Glastonbury,Some,Engl
BURIAL:

8 Thomas HOLBROOK
RIN: 5304
BIRTH: 1500
,Glastonbury,Some,Engl
MARR: Abt 1529 --1906 #
,Glastonbury,Some,Engl
DEATH: 11 Feb 1561/1562
,Norton,Middlesex,Engl

9 Agnes
RIN: 5305
BIRTH: 1507
,Glastonbury,Some,Engl
DEATH:
,,,England

10 John THAYER
RIN: 4193
BIRTH: Abt 1503/1517
,Thornbury,Glouce,Engl
MARR: 1520/1530 --1346
,Thornbury,Glouce,Engl
DEATH: 11 Feb 1561/1562
,Thornbury,Glouce,Engl

11 Constans/Johana
RIN: 4194
BIRTH: Abt 1507
,Thornbury,Glouce,Engl
DEATH: 4 Mar 1576
,Thornbury,Glouce,Engl

12
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 William HOLBROOK
RIN: 5310
BIRTH: Abt 1474
,Glastonbury,Somers,Engl

17
RIN:
BIRTH:

18
RIN:
BIRTH:

19
RIN:
BIRTH:

20
RIN:
BIRTH:

21
RIN:
BIRTH:

22
RIN:
BIRTH:

23
RIN:
BIRTH:

24
RIN:
BIRTH:

25
RIN:
BIRTH:

26
RIN:
BIRTH:

27
RIN:
BIRTH:

28
RIN:
BIRTH:

29
RIN:
BIRTH:

30
RIN:
BIRTH:

31
RIN:
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley

PHONE HO 8-5236

RYNO ROAD, RT. 1, BOX 270M

Walt's Radio & TV Repair Service

Walter E. Martin

Coloma, Michigan

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Margaret DE MOWBRAY - SWT.PAF 30 Jun 2010 Chart 1

RWBRAY

1 Margaret DE MOWBRAY
BIRTH:
StokesbyNaylan,Suff,Engl
MARR: 1420
DEATH:

SPOUSE(S):
Robert HOWARD [Sir]

2 Thomas DEMOWBRAY [1st]
BIRTH: 22 May 1365/1366
MARR: 2 Jul 1384
DEATH: 22 Sep 1399
,,Venice,Italy

3 Elizabeth FITZALAN
BIRTH:
DEATH: 8 Jul 1425
,,,England

4 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 29 Nov 1310
,Hovingham,York,Englan
MARR:
BURIAL:

5 Elizabeth DE SEGRAVE
BIRTH:
DEATH:

6 Richard FITZALAN [EarlAr]
BIRTH: 1346
MARR: 28 Sep 1359
,,,England
DEATH: 21 Sep 1397
Cheapside,,England

7 Elizabeth DE BOHUN
BIRTH:
DEATH: 3 Apr 1385

8 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 29 Nov 1310
,Hovinghan,York,Engla
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

9 Joan PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 7 Jul 1340
,,,England
DEATH:
,,,England

10 John DESEGRAVE [4thBaron]
BIRTH:
MARR:
,,,England
DEATH:

11 Margaret PLANTAGENET
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12 ---
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13 ---
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14 William twin DEBOHUN
BIRTH: Abt 1312
,Caldecot,Northa,Engl
MARR: Abt 1338
,,,England
DEATH: 16 Sep 1360
,,,England

15 Elizabeth BADLESMERE
BIRTH:
,Ledes,Kent,England
DEATH: Jun 1356
,,Hereford,England

16 John DE MOWBRAY [Lord]
BIRTH: 4 Sep 1286

17 Alice BRAIOSE
BIRTH:

18 ---
BIRTH:

19 ---
BIRTH:

20 ---
BIRTH:

21 ---
BIRTH:

22 Thomas PLANTAGENET [E]
BIRTH:

23 Alice DE HALES
BIRTH:

24 ---
BIRTH:

25 ---
BIRTH:

26 ---
BIRTH:

27 ---
BIRTH:

28 Humphrey DEBOHUN [Ear]
BIRTH:

29 Elizabeth PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 7 Aug 1282
,,Carnarvon,England

30 ---
BIRTH:

31 ---
BIRTH:

1 William VIII WOLEY
BIRTH: ,,,England
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH: ,,,England

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret FAGG

2 (father): 4 Roger VI WOLEY
BIRTH: ,,,England
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH:

3 Jane
BIRTH:
DEATH:

4 Roger VI WOLEY
BIRTH: ,,,England
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Robert V DE WOLEY
BIRTH: ,,,England
MARR: ,,,England
DEATH: ,,,England

9 Agnes
BIRTH:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 Ralph IV DE WOLEGH
BIRTH: ,,,England

17
BIRTH:

18
BIRTH:

23
BIRTH:

24
BIRTH:

25
BIRTH:

26
BIRTH:

27
BIRTH:

28
BIRTH:

29
BIRTH:

30
BIRTH:

31
BIRTH:

PEDIGREE CHART FOR J ST HILARY/HILAIRE - SWT.PAF 1700 2 ABT 1707 HILIMY HILARY 2 Jul 2010 Chart 1

8
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

10
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 J ST HILARY/HILAIRE
RIN: 4942
BIRTH:
MARR: --1727 MLINE
DEATH:

SPOUSE(S):
Aveline

12
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

Brown NICHOLS ~~NICHOLS~~ 2 NICHOLS BRUCE

DESCENDANCY CHART FOR ROBERT BRUS - SWT.PAF
26 Apr 2000 Page 1 of 1

==

Name (Birth/Chr.-Death/Burial) Birth/Chr. Place

1-- Robert BRUS-4946 (-)
sp-Agnes PAGNEL-4947 (-)
2-- Robert "Le Meschin" BRUS-4911 (1103-) ,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotland
sp-Eufemia-4912 (1110-) ,Carrick,Ayr,Scotland
3-- William DE BRUCE [Baron of Annandale]-3462 (1142-1215) ,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotland
sp-Christine-4910 (1144-) ,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotland
4-- Robert DE BRUCE [Baron of Annandale]-4889 (1164-1245) ,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotland
sp-Isabel HUNTINGDON [Princess of Scotland]-4890 (1199-1251) ,Huntingdon,Huntingdon,England
5-- Robert "The Competitor" DE BRUCE [5th Lord of Annandale]-4887 (1210-1295) ,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotland
sp-Isobel DE CLARE-4888 (1226-1264) ,,Gloucester,England
6-- Robert DE BRUCE [Earl of Carrick]-4885 (1243-1304) ,Annandale,Dumfrie,Scotland
sp-Margaret CARRICK [Countess of Carrick]-4886 (1252-) ,Carrick,Ayr,Scotland
7-- Robert I "The Bruce" BRUCE [King of Scotland]-4895 (1274-1329) Writtle,Chelmsford,Essex,Sctla
sp-Isabel/Matilda MAR [Queen of Scotland]-4915 (1278-) Kildrummy,Kildrummy,Aberdeenshir,Scot
8-- Marjorie BRUCE [Princess of Scotland]-4967 (1297-) Dundonald,Kyle,Ayr,Scotland
sp-Walter STEWART [High Steward of Scotland]-4968 (1292-) Dundonald,Kyle,Ayr,Scotland
9-- Robert II BRUCE [King of Scotland]-4969 (1316-1390) Dundonald,Kyle,Ayr,Scotland
7-- Thomas DE BRUYS-4878 (1313-1348) ,,,Scotland
sp-Mary CHARTERIES-4879 (1317-) ,,,Scotland
8-- Robert DE BRUYS/BRUCE-4875 (1348-1389) ,,,Scotland
sp-Isabell STEWART-4876 (1350-) ,,,Scotland
9-- Robert DE BRUYS/BRUCE-4863 (1371-1406) ,,Clackmannan,Scotland
sp-SCRIMGEOUR-4864 (1372-) ,,Dudhope,Scotland
10-- David BRUCE-4861 (1392-) ,,Clackmannan,Scotland
sp-Jean STEWART-4862 (1396-) ,,,Scotland
11-- John BRUCE-4859 (1420-1473) ,,Clackmannan,Scotland
sp-Elizabeth STEWART-4860 (1433-1474) ,,Rossyth,Scotland
12-- David BRUCE-4857 (1445-1500) ,,Clackmannan,Scotland
sp-Marion HERIES-4858 (1446-) ,,Teragles,Scotland
13-- David BRUCE-4854 (1470-) ,,Clackmannan,Scotland

HALL ROYAL LINE

BRUG

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.17 PEDIGREE CHART 17 NOV 1997 Chart ______

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 Adelaide A HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE----
AFN: HRS3-8P
BORN: Abt 0824 824
Of, Tours,I, France
MAR.: 0864
, , , France
DIED:

SPOUSE
R FRANCE [COUNT OF ORLEANS]
AFN: 9G81-8L
BORN: Abt 0820 820
Of, , , France
DIED: 25 Aug 866
, Anjou, , France

2 Louis I "The HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE--
AFN: 9GCD-78
BORN: Aug 0778 778
Casseneuil,L, France
MAR.: 0798
, , , France
DIED: 20 Jun 840
Near, Ingelheim,R, Hesse

3 HESBAYE [EMPRESS OF THE HOLY RO-
AFN: 9GCS-V6
BORN: Abt 0778 778
Of, Hesbaye,L, Belgium
DIED: 3 Oct 818

4 HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE [KING OF THE -
AFN: 9GCC-89
BORN: 2 Apr 0742 742
I,, Hesse-Darmstadt
MAR.: Abt 0772
DIED: 28 Jan 814

5 HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE [COUNTESS OF -
AFN: 9GCD-17
BORN: Abt 0757
Of, Aachen,R, Prussia 757
DIED: 30 Apr 783

6 Ingeramne, Duke Of HESBAYE------
AFN: 9GCT-87
BORN: Abt 0753 753
Of Belgium
MAR.:
DIED:

7 Mrs-Ingeramme, Duchess HESBAYE--
AFN: FLH2-RG
BORN: Abt 0758 758
Of,,, Belgium
DIED:

8 Pepin "The Short" King O FRANKS-
AFN: 9GC8-5M
BORN: 0714 714
,, Austrasia, France
MAR.: Abt 0740 740
DIED: 24 Sep 0768
St Denis, Paris,, France

9 B LAON [QUEEN OF THE FRANKS]--
AFN: 9GCC-74
BORN: Abt 0720 720
, Laon, Aisne, France
DIED: 12 Jul 0783

10 Gerold VINZGAU [DUKE OF SWABIA]-
AFN: 9GCD-JS
BORN: 0710? 710
Of, Aachen,R, Prussia
MAR.:
DIED:

11 Imma Duchess Of SWABIA----------
AFN: 9GCD-K0
BORN: Abt 0736 736
Of, Aachen,R, Prussia
DIED:

12 ------------------------------
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

13 ------------------------------
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

14 ------------------------------
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

15 ------------------------------
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

16 Charles M AUSTRASIA----
AFN: 9GC9-KK
BORN: 0676 676

17 Rotrude C AUSTRASIA----
AFN: 9GC8-39
BORN: Abt 0690 690

18 Claribert I H LAON-----
AFN: FHLG-SD
BORN: Abt 690 690

19 Bertrada, Countess LAON
AFN: FHLG-TK
BORN: Abt 695 695

20 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

21 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

22 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

23 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

24 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

25 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

26 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

27 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

28 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

29 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

30 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

31 ----------------------
AFN:
BORN:

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

TRELLA HALL REACHED SWEET- WOLEY
HOWARD- BACK TO 720 A.D. HER RECORDS
DONATED TO NEW ENG. GEN. SOC.

THE ITEM CIRCLED ON ATACHED
PEDIGRE CHART MAY OR MAY NOT BE PERSON
SHE

Trella Hall researched Sweet, Wooley + Howard lines back to 720 A-D. Her research donated to New England Gen. Soc.

The item circled on this pedigree chart may or may not be person she researched.

I am unable at this time - July 2018 to ~~[illegible]~~ do research so leave any further search to someone else.

2018 Frances Wooley

1312

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Edward III PLANTAGENET [King] - SWT.PAF 13 Jul 2010 Chart 1

PLANTAGENET

1 Edward III PLANTAGENET
RIN: 4329
BIRTH: 13 Nov 1312
Windsor,Windso,Berk,Engl
MARR: 24 Jun 1337 --1429
,YorkMinister,York,Engla
DEATH: 21 Jun 1377
Shene,Richmond,Surr,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Philippa HAINAUT [Count]

2 Edward II PLANTAGENET
RIN: 4331
BIRTH: 25 Apr 1284
Caernarvo,Caer,Caer,Wale
MARR: Jan 1307/1308 --1424
,Boulogne,PasdeCala,Fran
DEATH: 21 Sep 1327
,Berkley,Gloucester,Engl

3 Isabella "The Fair"
RIN: 4332
BIRTH: Abt 1292
,Paris,Seine,France
DEATH: 22 Aug 1355
Hertford,Hertf,Hert,Engl

4 Edward I PLANTAGENET
RIN: 5345
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westministe,Lond,Engl
MARR: Oct 1254 --1927
,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumberl,Engl

5 Eleanor CASTILE [Coun]
RIN: 5354
BIRTH: Abt 1244
,,Burgos,Spain
DEATH: 28 Nov 1290
,Herdeby,Lincoln,Engl

6
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

8 Henry III PLANTAGENET
RIN: 5355
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempsh,Engl
MARR: --1955
DEATH: 16 Nov 1272
,Westminster,Lond,Engl

9 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
RIN: 5356
BIRTH: 1217
DEATH: 25 Jun 1291
Amesbury

10 Ferdinand II CASTILE [Ki]
RIN: 5745
BIRTH:
MARR: --2105
DEATH:

11
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
RIN:
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

16 John I LAKELAND [King]
RIN: 5357
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,England

17 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME-
RIN: 5358
BIRTH: 1188

18
RIN:
BIRTH:

19
RIN:
BIRTH:

20
RIN:
BIRTH:

21
RIN:
BIRTH:

22
RIN:
BIRTH:

23
RIN:
BIRTH:

24
RIN:
BIRTH:

25
RIN:
BIRTH:

26
RIN:
BIRTH:

27
RIN:
BIRTH:

28
RIN:
BIRTH:

29
RIN:
BIRTH:

30
RIN:
BIRTH:

31
RIN:
BIRTH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Edward III PLANTAGENET [King] - SWT.PAF 13 Jul 2010 Chart 1

1 Edward III PLANTAGENET
RIN: 4329
BIRTH: 13 Nov 1312
Windsor,Windso,Berk,Engl
MARR: 24 Jun 1337 --1423
,YorkMinister,York,Engla
DEATH: 21 Jun 1377

2 Edward II PLANTAGENET
RIN: 4331
BIRTH: 25 Apr 1284
Caernarvo,Caer,Caer,Wale
MARR: Jan 1307/1308 --1424
,Boulogne,PasdeCala,Fran
DEATH: 21 Sep 1327
,Berkley,Gloucester,Engl

4 Edward I PLANTAGENET
RIN: 5345
BIRTH: 17 Jun 1239
,Westministe,Lond,Engl
MARR: Oct 1254 --1927
,Burgos,Castile,Spain
DEATH: 8 Jul 1307
,Carlisle,Cumberl,Engl

5 Eleanor CASTILE [Coun]
RIN: 5354
BIRTH: Abt 1244
,,Burgos,Spain
DEATH: 28 Nov 1290
,Herdeby,Lincoln,Engl

8 Henry III PLANTAGENET
RIN: 5355
BIRTH: 1 Oct 1207
,Wincester,Hempsh,Engl
MARR: --1933
DEATH: 16 Nov 1272
,Westminster,Lond,Engl

9 Eleanor BERENGER/PROVENCE
RIN: 5356
BIRTH: 1217
DEATH: 25 Jun 1291
Amesbury

10 Ferdinand II CASTILE [Ki]
RIN: 5745
BIRTH:
MARR: --2105
DEATH:

11
RIN:
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
RIN:

16 John I LAKELAND [King]
RIN: 5357
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,England

17 Isabella Tallefe ANGOULEME
RIN: 5358
BIRTH: 1188

18
RIN:
BIRTH:

19
RIN:
BIRTH:

20
RIN:
BIRTH:

21
RIN:
BIRTH:

22
RIN:
BIRTH:

23
RIN:
BIRTH:

24
RIN:
BIRTH:

1167

PEDIGREE CHART FOR John I LAKELAND [King] - SWT.PAF   29 Jun 2010   Chart 1

LAKELAND

16
BIRTH:

8 Henry I BEUCLERC [King]
BIRTH: 1070
MARR:
DEATH: 1 Dec 1135

17
BIRTH:

4 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113
MARR: 3 Apr 1127
DEATH: 7 Sep 1151

18
BIRTH:

9 Matilda/Scotland
BIRTH: 1079
DEATH: 1 May 1118

19
BIRTH:

2 Henry II Cu FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France
MARR: 18 May 1152
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 6 Jul 1189
,,Chinon,France

20
BIRTH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

21
BIRTH:

5 Matilda [Empress]
BIRTH: 1104
DEATH: 10 Sep 1167

22
BIRTH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

23
BIRTH:

1 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,England
MARR: 24 Aug 1200
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 19 Oct 1216
Newark,Newark,Notti,Engl

SPOUSE(S):
Isabella Tallef ANGOULEME

24
BIRTH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

25
BIRTH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

26
BIRTH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

27
BIRTH:

3 Eleanor AQUITAINCE [Dutc]
BIRTH: 1123
,,,France
DEATH: 31 Mar 1204
,,,France

28
BIRTH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

29
BIRTH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

30
BIRTH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

31
BIRTH:

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4 Geoffrey V PLANTAGENET [Duke]
BIRTH: 24 Aug 1113
MARR: 3 Apr 1127
DEATH: 7 Sep 1151

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Henry II Curtmantle FITZEMPRESS
BIRTH: 25 Mar 1133
,LeMans,Anjou,France
MARR: 18 May 1152
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 6 Jul 1189
,,Chinon,France

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5 Matilda [Empress]
BIRTH: 1104
DEATH: 10 Sep 1167

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 John I LAKELAND [King]
BIRTH: 24 Dec 1167
,Beaumont,Oxford,England
MARR: 24 Aug 1200
,,Bordeaux,France
DEATH: 19 Oct 1216
Newark,Newark,Nottingham,England

SPOUSE(S):
Isabella Tallefer /ANGOULEME

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Eleanor /AQUITAINCE [Dutchess]
BIRTH: 1123
,,,France
DEATH: 31 Mar 1204
,,,France

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

EDIGREE CHART FOR Philippa HAINAUT [Countess] - SWT.PAF

131 13 Jul 2010 Chart 1

H A IN AUT

8 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Guillaume HAINAUTAVESNESIII [Count]-
BIRTH: Abt 1280
,,Hainaut,France
MARR: 29 May 1305
,,,Belgium
DEATH: 7 Jun 1337

10 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Philippa HAINAUT [Countess]---------
BIRTH: Abt 1312
,Mons,Hainaut,Belgium
MARR: 24 Jun 1337
,York Minister,York,England
DEATH: 14 Aug 1369
Windsor,Windsor,Berkshire,Englan

SPOUSE(S):
Edward III PLANTAGENET [King]

12 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Jeanne DE VALOIS--------------------
BIRTH: Abt 1295
,,Valois,France
DEATH: 1352

14 --
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15 --
BIRTH:
DEATH:

rds of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

1313

PEDIGREE CHART FOR ThomasWarwick DEBEAUCHAMP [E] - SWT.PAF 16 Jul 2010 Chart 1

DE BEAU CHART

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Guy DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Abt 1272
Elmley,Elmley,Worcester,England
MARR: 10 Aug 1315
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 12 Aug 1315
,Warwick,Warwick,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 ThomasWarwick DEBEAUCHAMP [Earl]
BIRTH: 14 Feb 1313/1314
,Warwick,Warwick,England
MARR: Abt 1330
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 13 Nov 1369
,Calais,Pas de Calais,France

SPOUSE(S):
Catherine/Katherine MORTIMER

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Alice TOENI
BIRTH: Abt 1284
,Flamstead,Hertford,England
DEATH: 1 Jan 1324/1325
,,,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

1 Thomas DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Bef 16 Mar 1337/1338
,Warwick,Warwick,England
MARR: Bef Apr 1380
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 8 Jul 1401
,,Warwick,England

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret DE FERRERS

2 ThomasWarwick DEBEAUCHAMP [Earl]
BIRTH: 14 Feb 1313/1314
,Warwick,Warwick,England
MARR: Abt 1330
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 13 Nov 1369
,Calais,Pas de Calais,France

3 Catherine (Katherine) MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1310
,,,Wales
DEATH: Bef 6 Sep 1369
,Warwick,Warwick,England

4 Guy DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Abt 1272
Elmley,Elmley,Worcester,England
MARR: 10 Aug 1315
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: 12 Aug 1315
,Warwick,Warwick,England

5 Alice TOENI
BIRTH: Abt 1284
,Flamstead,Hertford,England
DEATH: 1 Jan 1324/1325
,,,England

6 Roger DE MORTIMER
BIRTH: 3 May 1287
,Thornbury,Gloucester,England
MARR: Bef 6 Oct 1306
,England
DEATH: 29 Nov 1330
,Elms,Tyburn,England

7 Joan DE GENEVILLE
BIRTH: 1 Feb 1285/1286
,Ludlow,Shropshire,England
DEATH: 19 Oct 1356
,,,England

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disprove(

1310

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Catherine/Katherine MORTIMER - SWT.PAF

16 Jul 2010

Chart 1

Mortimer Timer

8
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

4
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

9
BIRTH:
DEATH:

2 Roger DE MORTIMER
BIRTH: 3 May 1287
,Thornbury,Gloucester,England
MARR: Bef 6 Oct 1306
,England
DEATH: 29 Nov 1330
,Elms,Tyburn,England

10
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

5
BIRTH:
DEATH:

11
BIRTH:
DEATH:

1 Catherine/Katherine MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1310
,,,Wales
MARR: Abt 1330
,Warwick,Warwick,England
DEATH: Bef 6 Sep 1369
,Warwick,Warwick,England

SPOUSE(S):
ThomasWarwick DEBEAUCHAMP [Earl]

12
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

6
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

13
BIRTH:
DEATH:

3 Joan DE GENEVILLE
BIRTH: 1 Feb 1285/1286
,Ludlow,Shropshire,England
DEATH: 19 Oct 1356
,,,England

14
BIRTH:
MARR:
DEATH:

7
BIRTH:
DEATH:

15
BIRTH:
DEATH:

Records of: Frances Froberg Wooley
6545 E Center St Lot B
Coloma,Berrien,Michigan 49038
886 Lacosta Ln
N Ft Myers,Lee,Florida 33917
USA 269/468-9105;239/656-5422

+ means the individual is a child in another family.
Relationship: (B)=Biological, (A)=Adopted, (G)=Guardian, (C)=Challenged, (D)=Disproved

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Catherine/Katherine MORTIMER - SWT.PAF

4 BIRTH:
MARR:

8

PEDIGREE CHART FOR Humphrey DE STAFFORD - SWT.PAF 1424 22 Jun 2010 Chart 1

1 Humphrey DE STAFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1424
,Stafford,Stafford,Engla
MARR: Bef 4 Sep 1455
,,,England
DEATH: 1455
,StAlbans,Hertford,Engla

SPOUSE(S):
Margaret BEAUFORT

2 Humphrey DESTAFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1402
,Raby,Durham,England
MARR: Bef 18 Oct 1424
,Raby,Durham,England
DEATH: 10 Jul 1460
,Northampton,Northa,Engl

3 Anne DENEVILLE [Dutch]
BIRTH: Abt 1404/1411
,,Westmoreland,England
DEATH: 20 Sep 1480
,,,England

4 Edmund DESTAFFORD [Ea]
BIRTH: Mar 1377/1378
,Stafford,Staffor,Engl
MARR: Abt 28 Jun 1398
,,,England
DEATH: 22 Jul 1403
,Ry,Shrewsbury,England

5 Anne PLANTAGENET [Cou]
BIRTH: Apr 1383
,Pheshy,Essex,England
DEATH: 17 Oct 1438
,,,England

6 RalphWestmore DENEVILLE
BIRTH: Abt 1364
Raby,Raby,Durham,Engla
MARR: 1396
,,,England
DEATH: 21 Oct 1425
Raby,Raby,Durham,Engla

7 Joan BEAUFORT
BIRTH: 1375
,Beaufort,Anjou,France
DEATH: 13 Nov 1440
,Howden,York,England

8 Hugh DESTAFFORD [2ndE]
BIRTH: Abt 1342/1345
,,,England
MARR: Bef 1 Mar 1351
,,,England
DEATH: 10 Oct 1386
,,,England

9 Phillippi DE BEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: Abt 1334
,Warwick,Warwick,Engl
DEATH: Bef 6 Apr 1386
,,,England

10 Thomas PLANTAGENET [P]
BIRTH: Jan 1354/1355
,Woodstock,Oxfor,Engl
MARR: Bef 24 Aug 1376
,,,England
DEATH: 9 Sep 1397
,Calais,PasdeCal,Fran

11 Eleanor Alianor DEBOHUN
BIRTH: 1366
,Hereford,Herefo,Engl
DEATH: 3 Oct 1399
Minores,Aldg,Midd,Engl

12 John DENEVILLE [3rdLo]
BIRTH: Abt 1341
,Raby,Durham,England
MARR: Jul 1357
,,,England
DEATH: 17 Oct 1388
,NewcastleT,Nort,Engl

13 Maud DE PERCY
BIRTH: Abt 1345
,Alnwick,Northum,Engl
DEATH: 1390
,,,England

14 JohnGaunt PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: Mar 1339/1340
AbbaBavo,Ghen,FO,Belg
MARR: 13 Jan 1396/1397
,Lincoln,Lincoln,Engla
DEATH: 3 Feb 1399
Leices,Leic,Leic,Engl

15 Catherine DE ROUT
BIRTH: Abt 1350
,Picardy,Somme,France
DEATH: 10 May 1403
,Lincoln,Lincoln,Engla

DE STAFFORD

16 Ralph DESTAFFORD [Ear]
BIRTH: Abt 1314
,Tunbridge,Stafford,Engl

17 Margaret DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1318
,Stafford,Stafford,Engla

18 ThomasWarwi DEBEAUCHAMP
BIRTH: 14 Feb 1313/131
,Warwick,Warwick,England

19 Catherine Kath MORTIMER
BIRTH: Abt 1310
,,,Wales

20 Edward III PLANTAGENET
BIRTH: 13 Nov 1312
Windsor,Windso,Berk,Engl

21 Philippa HAINAUT [Cou]
BIRTH: Abt 1312
,Mons,Hainaut,Belgium

22 Humphrey DEBOHUN [Ear] ✓
BIRTH: Abt 1276

23 Joan FITZALAN [Counte]
BIRTH: Abt 1348
,Arundel,Essex,England

24 Ralph DE NEVILLE
BIRTH: Abt 1290
,Raby,Durham,England

25 Alice DE AUDLEY
BIRTH: Abt 1300
,Hadley,Stafford,England

26 Henry DE PERCY
BIRTH: Abt 1299
,Alnwick,Northumber,Engl

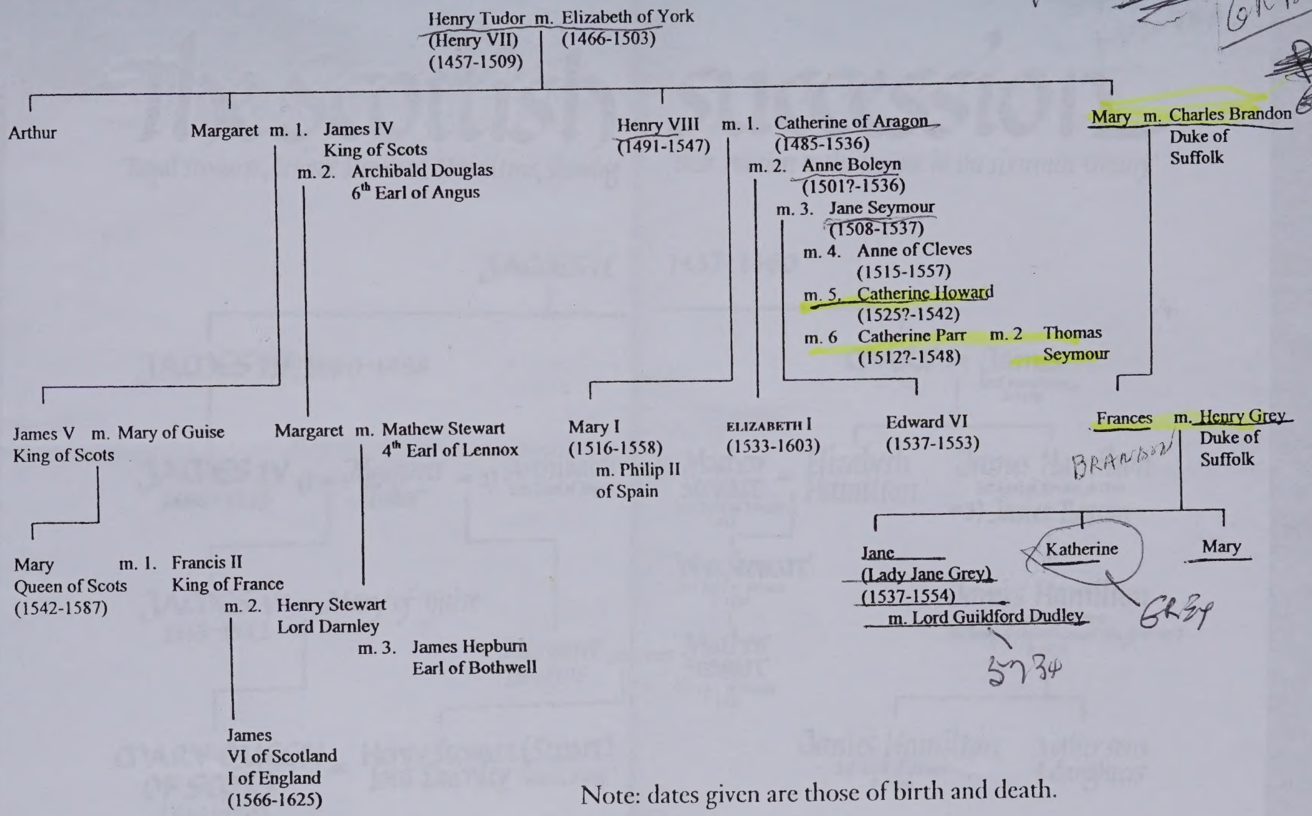
27 Idonea DE CLIFFORD
BIRTH: Abt 1303
,Clifford,Hereford,Engla

28 Edward III PLANTAGENET
Same as number 20
on chart 1

29 Philippa HAINAUT [Cou]
Same as number 21
on chart 1

30 Payne DE ROUT ✓
BIRTH: Abt 1324
,,Gascon,Belgium

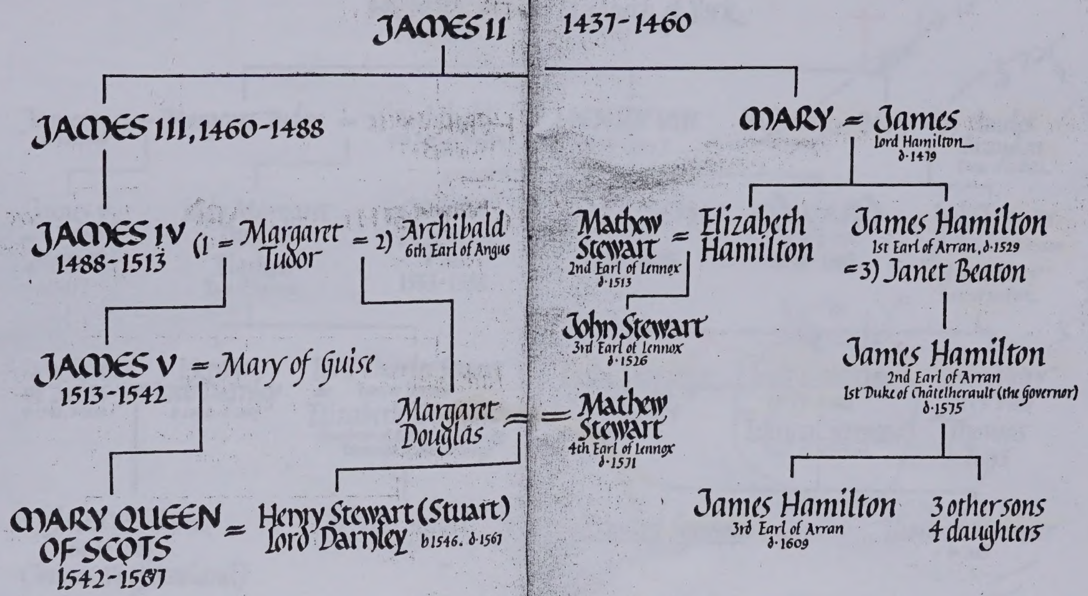
31 Mrs DE ROUT ✓
BIRTH:



Note: dates given are those of birth and death.

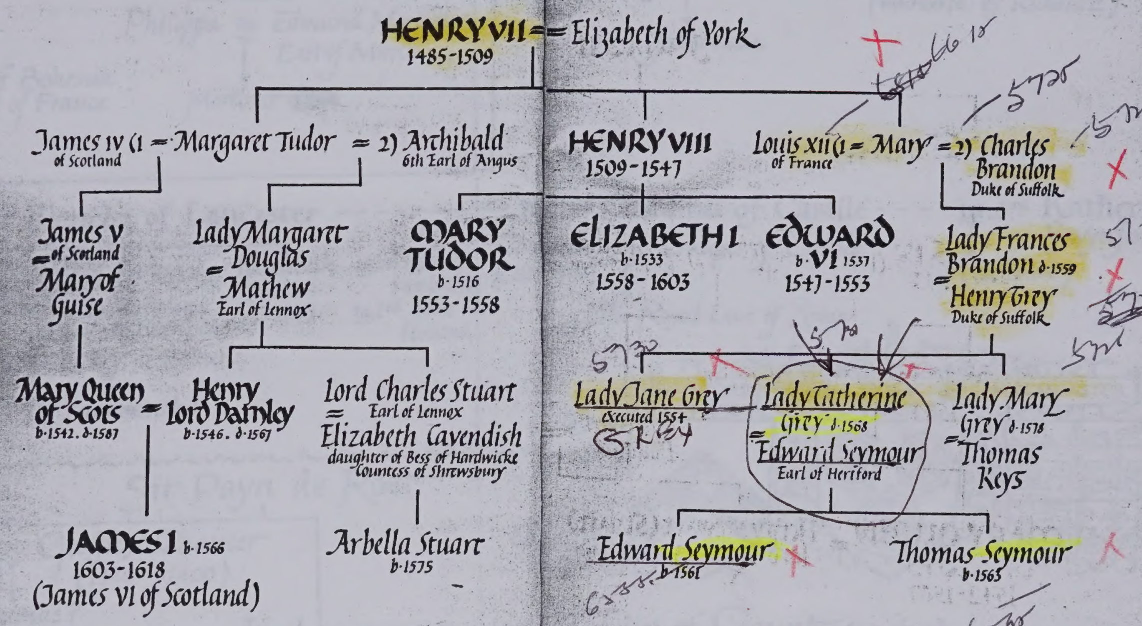
The Scottish Succession

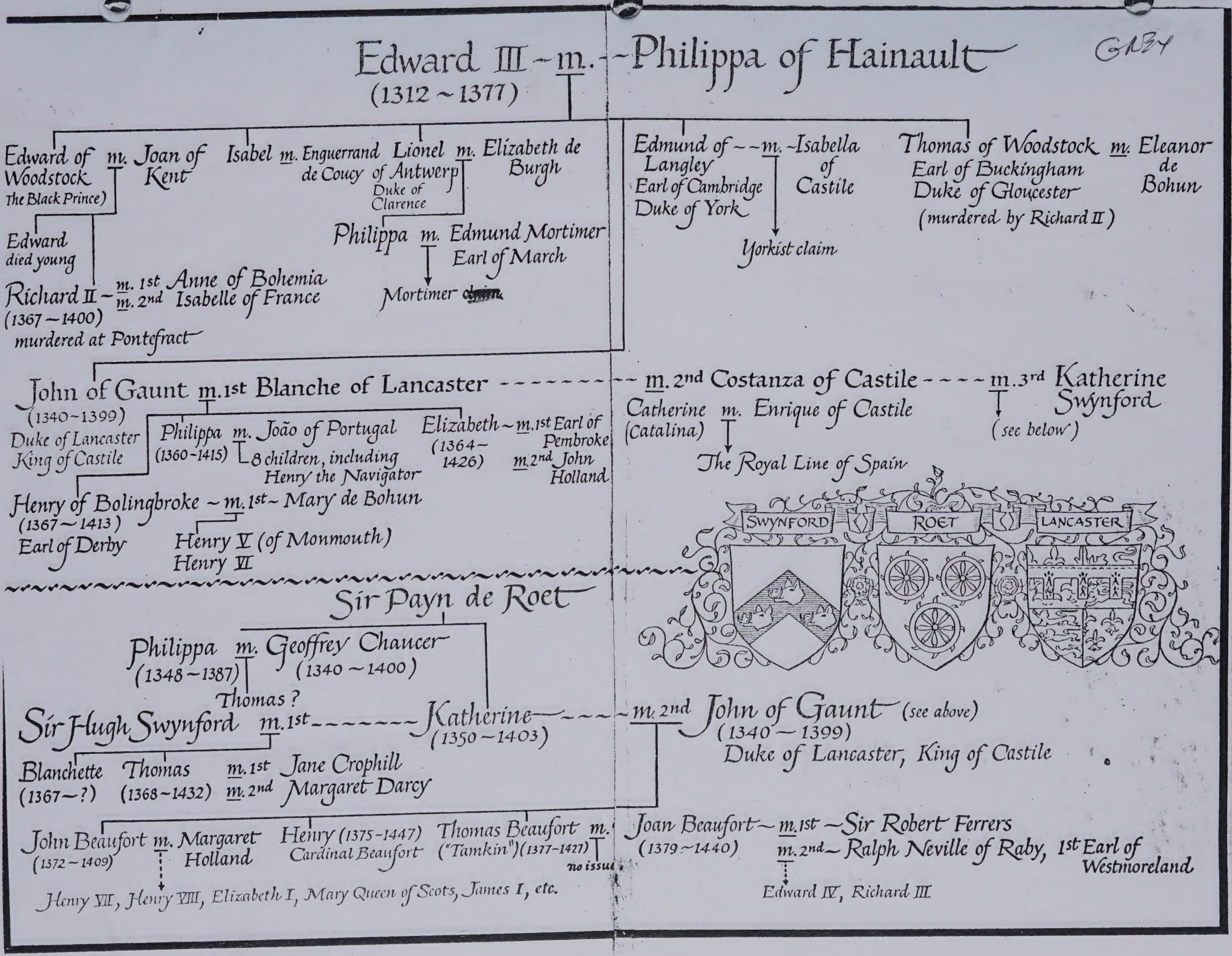
Royal Stewarts, Lennox Stewarts, Hamiltons, showing their relation to the throne in the sixteenth Century

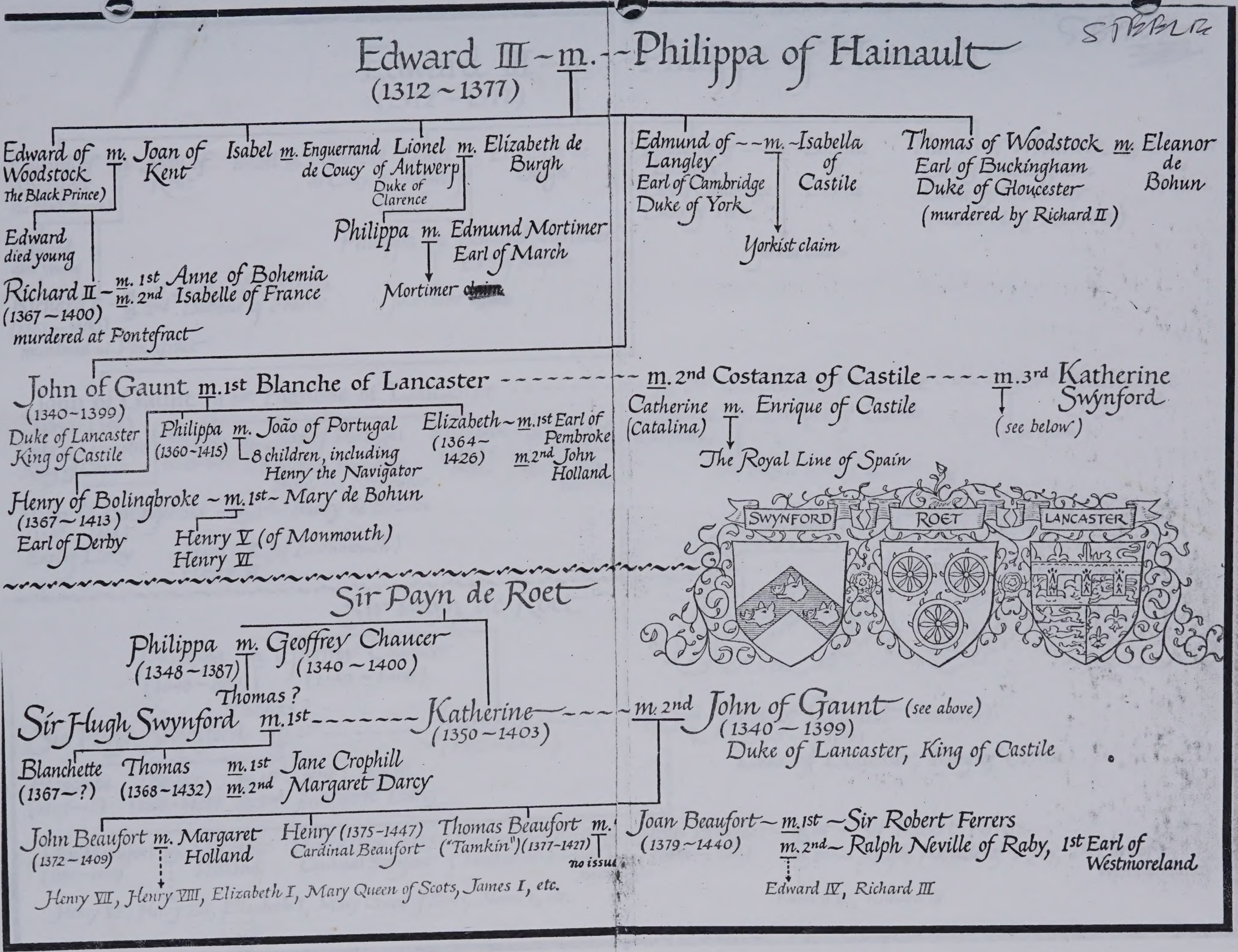


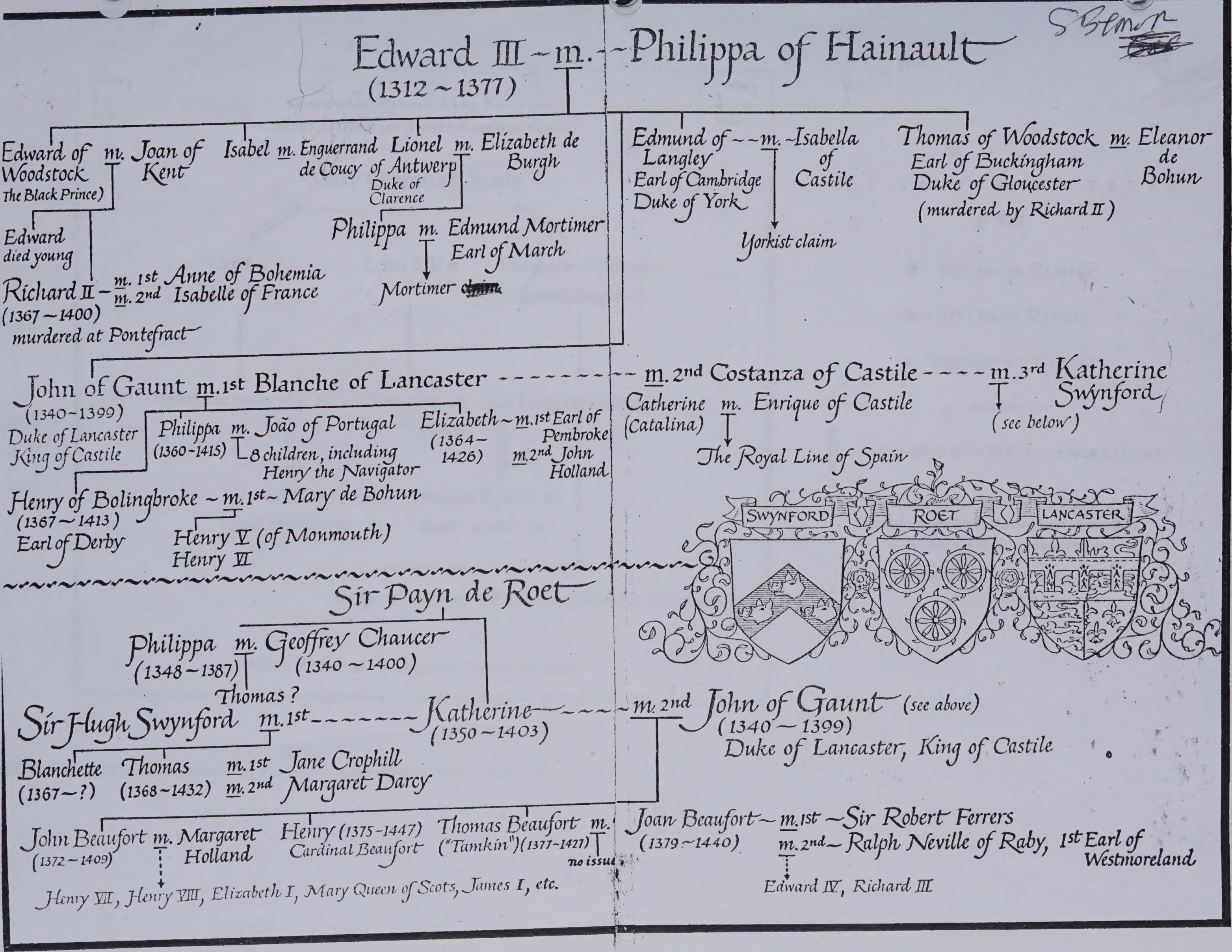
The English succession

showing the position of Mary Queen of Scots and Lord Darnley, in relation to the English throne

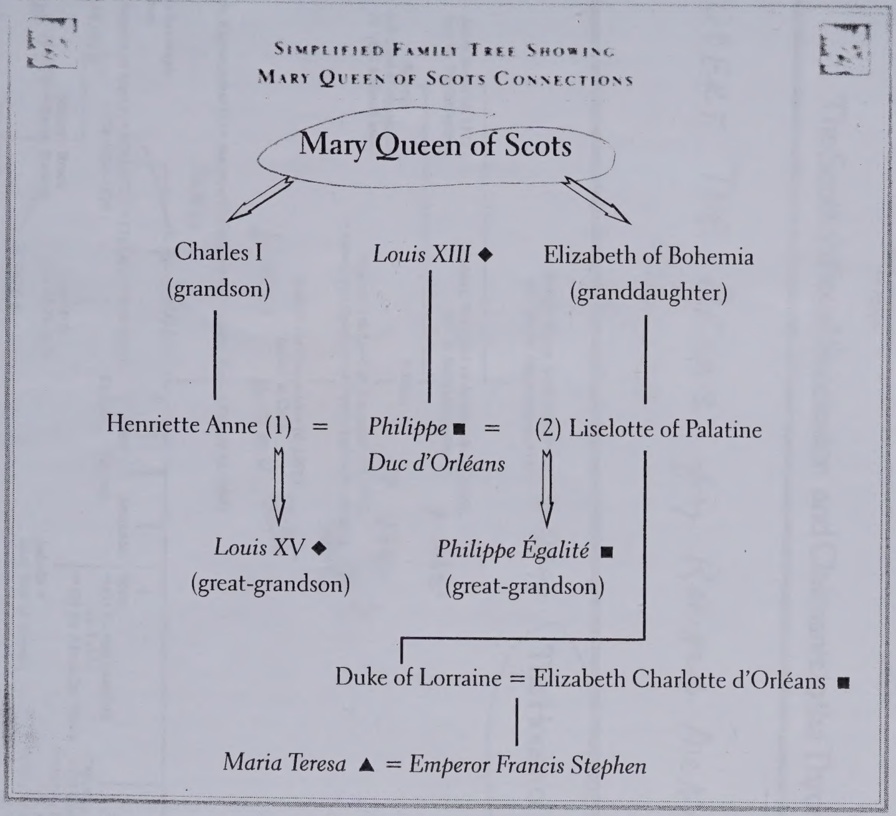



Edward III ~ m. ~ Philippa of Hainault
(1312 ~ 1377)
Edward of Woodstock (The Black Prince) m. Joan of Kent
Isabel m. Enguerrand de Coucy
Lionel of Antwerp, Duke of Clarence m. Elizabeth de Burgh
Edmund of Langley, Earl of Cambridge, Duke of York ~ m. ~ Isabella of Castile
Yorkist claim
Thomas of Woodstock, Earl of Buckingham, Duke of Gloucester (murdered by Richard II) m. Eleanor de Bohun
Edward died young
Richard II (1367 ~ 1400) murdered at Pontefract ~ m. 1st Anne of Bohemia ~ m. 2nd Isabelle of France
Philippa m. Edmund Mortimer Earl of March
Mortimer claim
John of Gaunt (1340 ~ 1399) Duke of Lancaster King of Castile m. 1st Blanche of Lancaster - - - m. 2nd Costanza of Castile - - - m. 3rd Katherine Swynford (see below)
Philippa (1360 ~ 1415) m. João of Portugal
8 children, including Henry the Navigator
Elizabeth (1364 ~ 1426) ~ m. 1st Earl of Pembroke, m. 2nd John Holland
Catherine (Catalina) m. Enrique of Castile
The Royal Line of Spain
Henry of Bolingbroke (1367 ~ 1413) Earl of Derby ~ m. 1st ~ Mary de Bohun
Henry V (of Monmouth)
Henry VI
SWYNFORD
ROET
LANCASTER
Sir Payn de Roet
Philippa (1348 ~ 1387) m. Geoffrey Chaucer (1340 ~ 1400)
Thomas ?
Sir Hugh Swynford m. 1st - - - Katherine (1350 ~ 1403) - - - m. 2nd John of Gaunt (see above) (1340 ~ 1399) Duke of Lancaster, King of Castile
Blanchette (1367 ~ ?)
Thomas (1368 ~ 1432) m. 1st Jane Crophill, m. 2nd Margaret Darcy
John Beaufort (1372 ~ 1409) m. Margaret Holland
Henry VII, Henry VIII, Elizabeth I, Mary Queen of Scots, James I, etc.
Henry (1375 ~ 1447) Cardinal Beaufort
Thomas Beaufort ("Tamkin") (1377 ~ 1427) m. no issue
Joan Beaufort (1379 ~ 1440) ~ m. 1st ~ Sir Robert Ferrers, m. 2nd ~ Ralph Neville of Raby, 1st Earl of Westmoreland
Edward IV, Richard III


Edward III ~ m. ~ Philippa of Hainault
(1312 ~ 1377)
Edward of Woodstock (The Black Prince) m. Joan of Kent
Edward died young
Richard II ~ m. 1st Anne of Bohemia
m. 2nd Isabelle of France
(1367 ~ 1400) murdered at Pontefract
Isabel m. Enguerrand de Coucy
Lionel of Antwerp, Duke of Clarence m. Elizabeth de Burgh
Philippa m. Edmund Mortimer, Earl of March
Mortimer ~~claim~~
Edmund of Langley, Earl of Cambridge, Duke of York ~ m. ~ Isabella of Castile
Yorkist claim
Thomas of Woodstock, Earl of Buckingham, Duke of Gloucester m. Eleanor de Bohun
(murdered by Richard II)
John of Gaunt m. 1st Blanche of Lancaster
(1340~1399) Duke of Lancaster, King of Castile
m. 2nd Costanza of Castile
m. 3rd Katherine Swynford (see below)
Philippa (1360~1415) m. João of Portugal
8 children, including Henry the Navigator
Elizabeth (1364~1426) ~ m. 1st Earl of Pembroke
m. 2nd John Holland
Catherine (Catalina) m. Enrique of Castile
The Royal Line of Spain
Henry of Bolingbroke (1367 ~ 1413) Earl of Derby ~ m. 1st ~ Mary de Bohun
Henry V (of Monmouth)
Henry VI
SWYNFORD
ROET
LANCASTER
Sir Payn de Roet
Philippa (1348 ~ 1387) m. Geoffrey Chaucer (1340 ~ 1400)
Thomas?
Sir Hugh Swynford m. 1st Katherine (1350 ~ 1403)
m. 2nd John of Gaunt (see above) (1340 ~ 1399) Duke of Lancaster, King of Castile
Blanchette (1367 ~ ?)
Thomas (1368 ~ 1432) m. 1st Jane Crophill
m. 2nd Margaret Darcy
John Beaufort (1372 ~ 1409) m. Margaret Holland
Henry VII, Henry VIII, Elizabeth I, Mary Queen of Scots, James I, etc.
Henry (1375-1447) Cardinal Beaufort
Thomas Beaufort ("Tamkin") (1377-1427) m. no issue
Joan Beaufort (1379 ~ 1440) ~ m. 1st ~ Sir Robert Ferrers
m. 2nd ~ Ralph Neville of Raby, 1st Earl of Westmoreland
Edward IV, Richard III



Edward III ~ m. ~ Philippa of Hainault
(1312 ~ 1377)
Edward of Woodstock (The Black Prince) m. Joan of Kent
Edward died young
Richard II ~ m. 1st Anne of Bohemia
m. 2nd Isabelle of France
(1367 ~ 1400)
murdered at Pontefract
Isabel m. Enguerrand de Coucy
Lionel of Antwerp Duke of Clarence m. Elizabeth de Burgh
Philippa m. Edmund Mortimer Earl of March
Mortimer [redacted]
Edmund of Langley Earl of Cambridge Duke of York ~ ~ m. ~ Isabella of Castile
Yorkist claim
Thomas of Woodstock Earl of Buckingham Duke of Gloucester (murdered by Richard II) m. Eleanor de Bohun
John of Gaunt m. 1st Blanche of Lancaster - - - - - - - - m. 2nd Costanza of Castile - - - - m. 3rd Katherine Swynford
(1340~1399)
Duke of Lancaster
King of Castile
(see below)
Philippa (1360-1415) m. João of Portugal
8 children, including Henry the Navigator
Elizabeth (1364~1426) ~ m. 1st Earl of Pembroke
m. 2nd John Holland
Catherine (Catalina) m. Enrique of Castile
The Royal Line of Spain
Henry of Bolingbroke ~ m. 1st ~ Mary de Bohun
(1367 ~ 1413)
Earl of Derby
Henry V (of Monmouth)
Henry VI
SWYNFORD
ROET
LANCASTER
Sir Payn de Roet
Philippa (1348 ~ 1387) m. Geoffrey Chaucer (1340 ~ 1400)
Thomas ?
Sir Hugh Swynford m. 1st - - - - - - - Katherine (1350 ~ 1403) - - - - m. 2nd John of Gaunt (see above)
(1340 ~ 1399)
Duke of Lancaster, King of Castile
Blanchette (1367 ~ ?)
Thomas (1368 ~ 1432) m. 1st Jane Crophill
m. 2nd Margaret Darcy
John Beaufort (1372 ~ 1409) m. Margaret Holland
Henry VII, Henry VIII, Elizabeth I, Mary Queen of Scots, James I, etc.
Henry (1375-1447) Cardinal Beaufort
Thomas Beaufort ("Tamkin") (1377-1427) m.
no issue
Joan Beaufort (1379 ~ 1440) ~ m. 1st ~ Sir Robert Ferrers
m. 2nd ~ Ralph Neville of Raby, 1st Earl of Westmoreland
Edward IV, Richard III



Key to Family Trees

◆ Bourbon Family

■ Orléans Family

▲ Habsburg Family

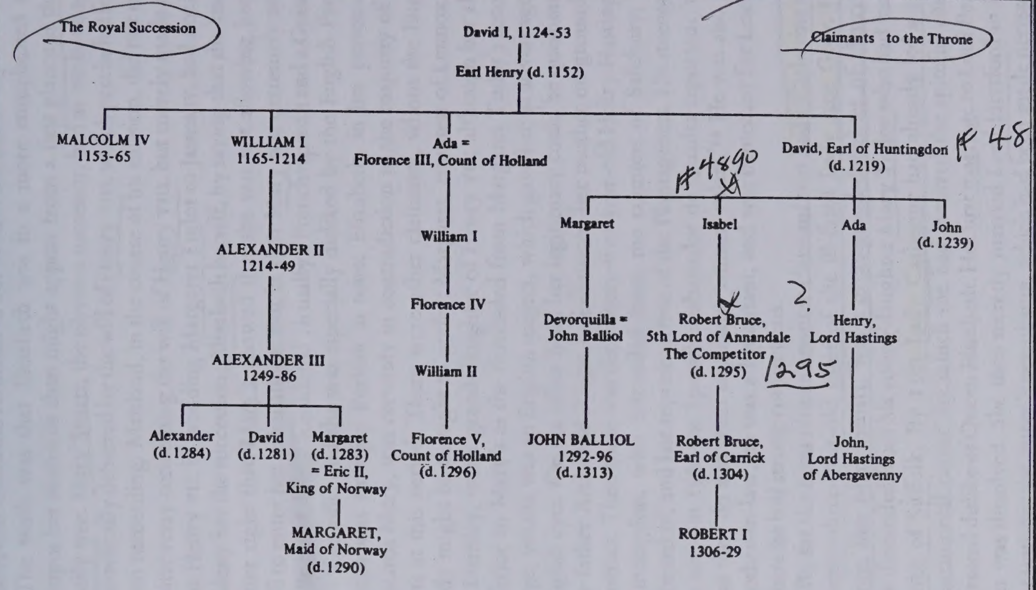
= married

⇓ Spanning multiple generations

This simplified tree is merely intended to show familial connections; as a result generations are sometimes out of chronological order.

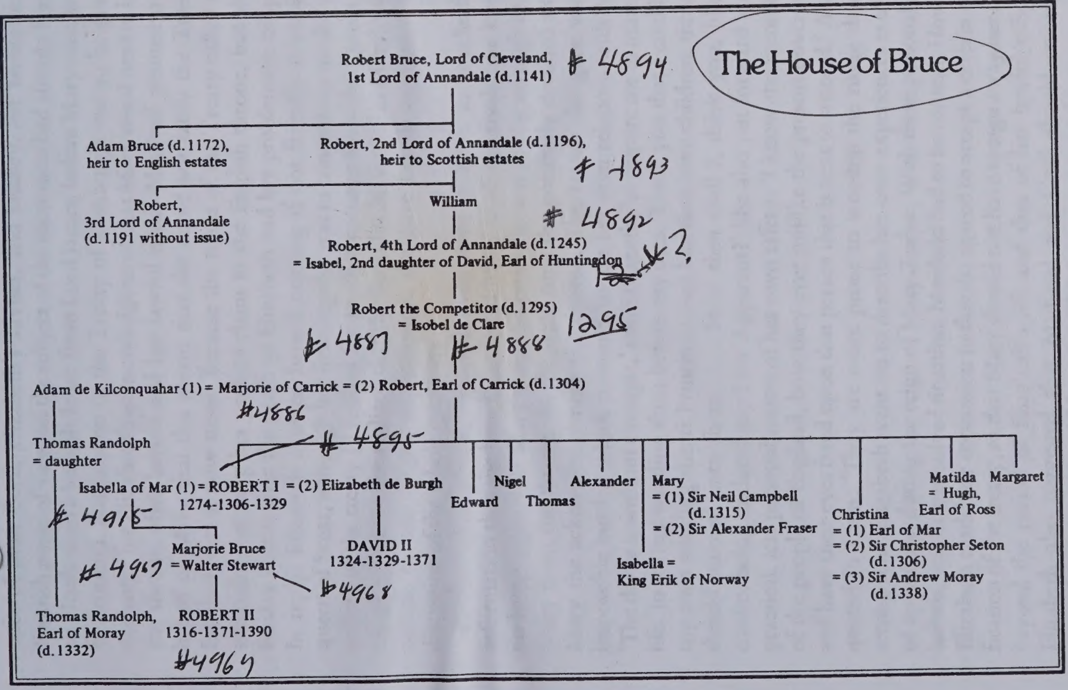
Italicized names refer to family names that appear on both charts.

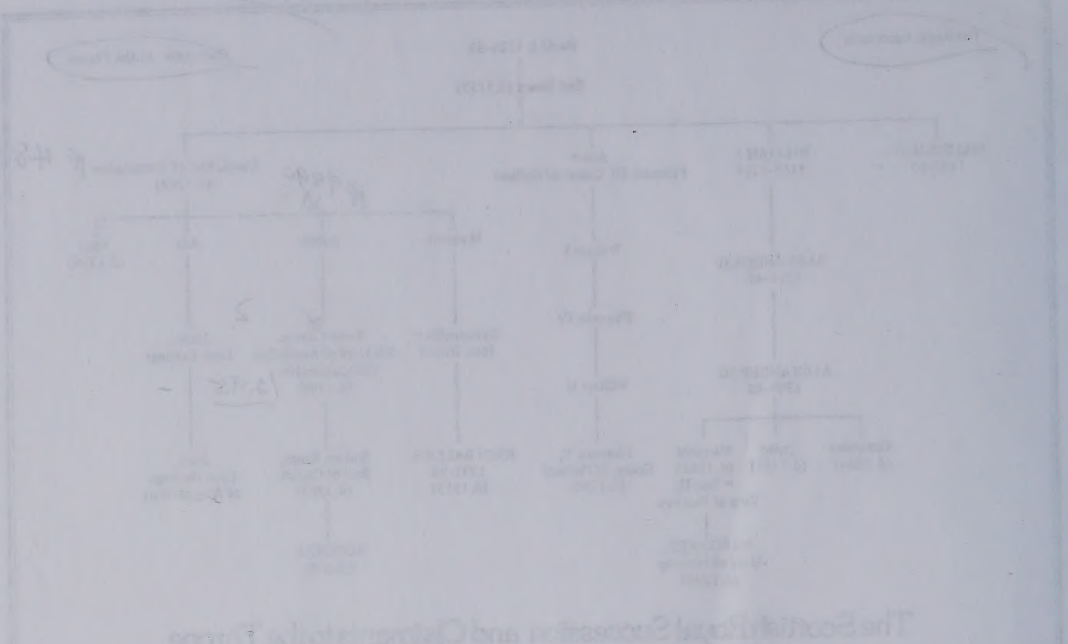
ROYALTY



The Scottish Royal Succession and Claimants to the Throne

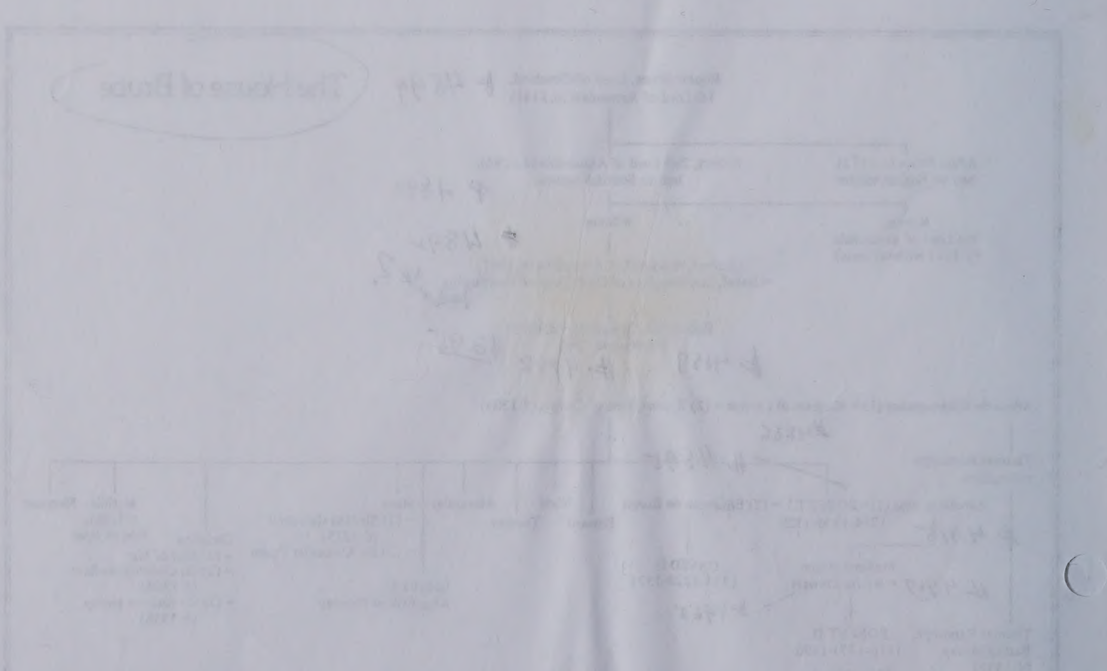
ROBERT THE BRUCE by RONALD McNAIR SCOTT -
COL. LIB





The Scottish Royal Succession and Claimants to the Throne

ROBERT THE BRUCE -by Ronald McNair Scott



Mait[illegible] interview with Elizabeth took place in London, in the presence of both Cecil, Elizabeth's adviser, and Dudley, her favourite. The Scottish point of view on the subject of the succession had already been put to Elizabeth in a humble letter from Lord James, before Mary even arrived in Scotland. Ratification of the Treaty of Edinburgh was to be given in exchange for Elizabeth's acknowledgement that Mary stood next in line to the throne, after herself and her lawful issue. Maitland pointed out on behalf of Mary that this meant that she could not ratify the Treaty of Edinburgh as it now stood, because the terms of the Treaty called on to surrender not only her present claim to the English throne, but also all further claims after the death of Elizabeth and her problematic offspring. In reply, Elizabeth showed herself nothing if not friendly towards the queen of Scots; although her first impulse was to concentrate on the vexed subject of the treaty ('I looked for another message from the Queen your sovereign') once she realized that the Scots lords, as well as Mary, were in earnest on the subject of succession, she gave herself over to a frank discussion of the whole question.

In the course of this, Elizabeth even went so far as to vouchsafe the information that she herself preferred Mary to all her rivals: she knew of no better right than Mary's, and no one who was strong enough to keep Mary from the throne. At the same time she positively declined to give Mary the acknowledgement she desired. The reason she gave was the impossible burden which it would lay on her own relations with Mary. 'The desire is without example,' said Elizabeth, 'to require me in mine own life, to set my winding sheet before my eyes. Think you that I could love my own winding sheet? Princes cannot like their own children, those that should succeed unto them. . . . How then shall I, think you, like my cousin, being declared my Heir Apparent?' She also put forward a more practical, less personal reason of her own safety: 'I know the inconstancy of the people of England, how they ever mislike the present government and have their eyes fixed upon that person that is next to succeed.' And she quoted in Latin: 'They are more prone to worship the rising than the setting sun.' Elizabeth went on to describe her own experiences as a focus of opposition during the reign of ~~Mary Tudor~~. With these personal revelations, and an unresolved situation, Maitland had to be content. However, Elizabeth made one concession in that she agreed to accept a certain modification of the treaty, so that Mary should not have to sign away her claim, beyond the period of Elizabeth's life and that of her lawful offspring. Elizabeth also suggested that Maitland and Cecil should correspond privately on the subject, although under the supervision of the two queens;

the situation, if fluid, seemed also full of promise. [illegible] this auspicious atmosphere Maitland returned to Scotland at the end of September.

The truth was that Elizabeth was in a more complicated situation apropos her successor than might appear from a first glance at the Tudor family tree. Mary Stuart, the obvious successor, had as we have seen been theoretically debarred by the will of Henry VIII, which precluded foreigners from succeeding. Maitland, in the course of his mission, did not enter into controversy concerning the will of Henry VIII, but merely made the point that Henry VII, in wedding Margaret Tudor to James IV, had not intended to deny her the succession; Elizabeth herself, by saying that she knew of no better right than Mary's, showed that she was not allowing her father's will to enter her calculations. But in 1561 Mary was extremely unpopular in England, being considered virtually a Frenchwoman and a Guise, as well as a Catholic, and she was especially disliked by the English Parliament, which was strongly Puritan in tone; Elizabeth, in her personal favour towards Mary, was certainly in contradiction to the majority of her subjects at this period. There were other claimants, whom the English as a body might be thought to prefer: Margaret, countess of Lennox, mother of Darnley, was a grand-daughter of Henry VII; although her claim was inferior to Mary's as she descended from Margaret Tudor's second marriage, yet she was an English subject, which gave her an advantage in some English eyes. On the other hand her legitimacy could be questioned, since her father Archibald Angus had divorced her mother on grounds of precontract. Then there was the twenty-five-year-old Henry Hastings, earl of Huntingdon, who descended from the countess of Salisbury, niece of Edward IV, and last representative of the Plantagenets. His strength was in his sex – in 1560 the Spanish ambassador de Quadra reported: 'the cry is that they do not want any more women rulers.'[18] He was also Dudley's brother-in-law, he was a Protestant, and was lieutenant for Leicestershire where he had strong connections.

By far the most serious counter-claimant was Lady Catherine Grey, the twenty-three-year-old sister of the ill-fated Lady Jane Grey. Catherine Grey, like Mary Stuart, was a great-grand-daughter of Henry VII, but she descended from his young daughter Mary Tudor who had married the Duke of Suffolk. By 1561 Lady Catherine had already led a checkered matrimonial career, by which she had incurred the spiteful enmity and personal dislike of Queen Elizabeth. Her first marriage to Lord Pembroke's son was dissolved. She then secretly married Lord Hertford in late 1560, but without the queen's permission, which had been made necessary by an act of 1536. In the summer of 1561, her obvious pregnancy forced her to

admit to the marriage, as a result of which both she and Hertford were clapped in the Tower. On 24 September, at roughly the same moment as Maitland's mission to Elizabeth on behalf of Mary, she gave birth to a son, Edward Seymour. This piece of unwelcome parturition roused Elizabeth to a pitch of vindictive fury. She referred to the unpleasant subject bitterly to Maitland when she alluded to those who, by showing themselves not to be barren, had declared to the world that they were more worthy of the throne than herself or Mary. Elizabeth had both mother and father cross-examined, and as they could provide no witnesses of their wedding or find the priest involved, the marriage was finally declared invalid in May 1562. Despite this stern lesson in the unwisdom of illicit romance, the unhappy Lady Catherine managed to have sufficient contact with her husband within the confines of the Tower to give birth to a second son Thomas in February 1563. By the findings of Elizabeth's commission, both these sons were of course illegitimate, somewhat reducing Lady Catherine's desirability as a candidate for the throne.

Nevertheless in the 1560s it was Lady Catherine who was regarded as the most likely successor to Elizabeth by the English Parliament, on the grounds that she was Protestant and she was English. So strong were her claims thought to be that Philip II of Spain is even supposed to have worked out a scheme by which he would have abducted her, in 1560, and married her off to that famous putative bridegroom Don Carlos, in order to establish her immediately on the throne of England, on the grounds that she was legitimate, and Elizabeth was not.[19] However, when Lady Catherine was revealed to be a Protestant, Philip lost interest in her. Mary Stuart on the other hand was the subject of various English attacks at this period. 'Garboduc' attacked her right to succeed as an alien; in the Parliament of January 1563 Sadler made a speech against Mary the foreigner succeeding to the throne: 'Our common people and the very stones in the streets should rebel against it.' In October 1562, when Elizabeth was gravely ill with smallpox, de Quadra reported that there was absolutely no certainty about the succession, the Protestants being divided between Catherine Grey and Huntingdon, and the Catholics between Mary and Margaret Lennox. Under the circumstances it is easy to understand why Mary believed that the personal favour of Elizabeth constituted her best hope of being recognized. Mary believed that Elizabeth could and would override the will of Henry VIII. Elizabeth's dislike of Catherine was blighting her chances. Elizabeth's love of Mary – if it was sufficiently stimulated – might be the making of her fortunes. Throughout the autumn and spring, Mary devoted all her efforts to bringing about the personal meeting between the

two queens, by which she felt certain she could win the all-important affections of Elizabeth.

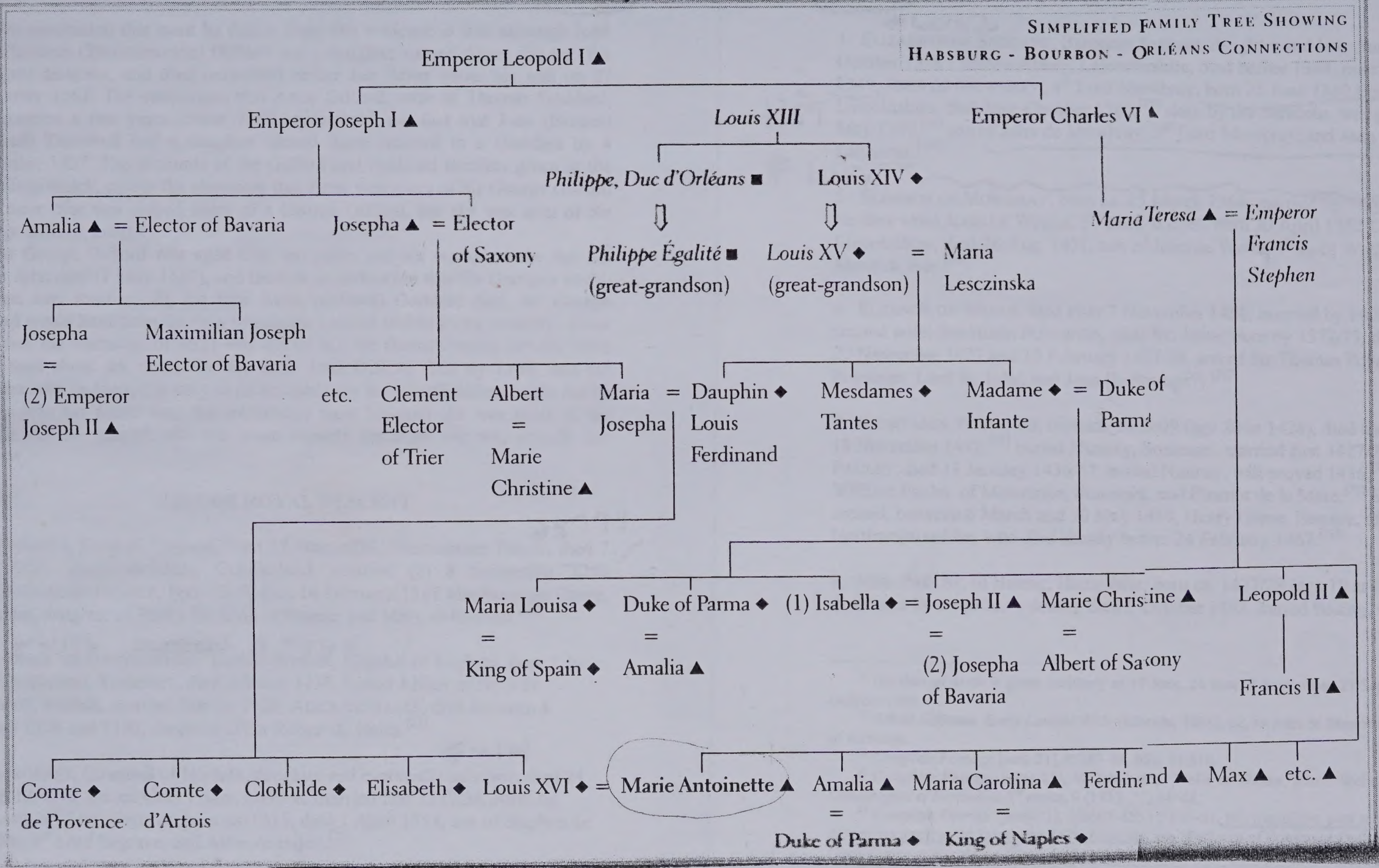
Mary was not deluding herself on the subject. In the opinion of one of Elizabeth's modern biographers, Sir John Neale, 'There is no resisting the conclusion that Elizabeth was prepared virtually to assure Mary of the succession, assure her of it on conditions that are easy to guess: no league with France, friendship with England, an acceptable marriage, and probably ultimate conversion to Protestantism'.[20] The first three of these conditions would not have been difficult to fulfil for a Mary so set on being acknowledged as heiress, and the last one lay only in the sphere of possibilities. The important point, which Mary had ably grasped, was that she herself should inspire Elizabeth with confidence, so that she would be armoured by Elizabeth's favour against the hostility of the English Parliament, and presumably many of the English Protestants. By far the best way of inspiring this confidence was to meet the English queen face to face: had she not won the golden opinions of Throckmorton? Surely it would be no more difficult to win the affections of Elizabeth, with whom she had in common not only their cousinly relationship, but also the mutual problems of government in the hands of the weaker sex. As she had told Bedford, when she was first widowed: 'We are both in one isle, both of one language, both the nearest kinswoman that each other hath, and both Queens'.[21] In view of Mary's known success in the sphere of personal contact, her steady aim to meet Elizabeth must be regarded not as the caprice of an inquisitive woman, but as a sound piece of political reasoning.

Once Maitland was back in Scotland, he corresponded with Cecil for the rest of the autumn and winter, according to Queen Elizabeth's suggestion. At the same time Elizabeth herself sent Sir Peter Mewtas to Scotland, officially to greet Mary on her arrival in Scotland, unofficially to demand ratification of the treaty. Mary diplomatically suggested in reply that as so many matters in the treaty had concerned her late husband, the whole subject should be considered anew: in November she put forward the names of new commissioners. All Mary's letters to Elizabeth throughout this period have the same attitude of friendliness which would seem positively sugary to our ears, were it not for the high stakes which were to be won by cajolery. Mary means 'nothing more earnestly than continuance of tender amity and good intelligence' between the two of them; she finds that Mewtas has 'so wisely and discreetly uttered and expressed the sincerity of your [Elizabeth's] affection towards us'.[22]

Elizabeth still evinced a personal desire that the whole affair should be conducted secretly, or through the medium of Randolph; thus on 2

Royalty

Simplified Family Tree Showing Habsburg - Bourbon - Orléans Connections



The conclusion that must be drawn from this evidence is that although John and Elizabeth (Throckmorton) Gifford had a daughter named Anne, she was the youngest daughter, and died unmarried before her father wrote his will on 27 December 1562. The calculation that Anne Gifford, wife of Thomas Goddard, was married a few years before 1560 agrees with the fact that Joan (Bruges) (Gifford) Thornhull had a daughter named Anne married to a Goddard by 4 December 1557. The accounts of the Gifford and Goddard families given in the visitations match, except the statement that Anne was sister of Sir George Gifford is in error. She was indeed sister of a George Gifford, but she was aunt of Sir George Gifford, knight.

Sir George Gifford was aged only ten years and six weeks on the day his father John died (1 May 1563), and there is no indication that Sir George's uncle, George, ever married. By the time Anne (Gifford) Goddard died, Sir George Gifford would have been the only prominent Gifford within living memory. Even so, when the visitation of 1623 was drawn up, Sir George would already have been dead about ten years. As the elder John Gifford died by 1538, and the younger John in 1563, it is easy to understand why her grandchildren might not be certain who her father was, but mistakenly have believed she was sister of the George Gifford, knight, who was more recently deceased, but was actually her nephew.

LINE OF ROYAL DESCENT

1. EDWARD I, King of England, born 17 June 1239, Westminster Palace, died 7 July 1307, Burgh-on-Sands, Cumberland, married (2) 8 September 1299 MARGUERITE OF FRANCE, born 1279, died 14 February 1317 Marlborough Castle, Wiltshire, daughter of Philip III, King of France, and Mary of Brabant.[20]

2. THOMAS "OF BROTHERTON," Earl of Norfolk, Marshal of England, born 1 June 1300 Brotherton, Yorkshire, died summer 1338, buried Abbey of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, married first ca. 1320, ALICE DE HALES, died between 8 January 1326 and 1330, daughter of Sir Robert de Hales.[21]

3. MARGARET, Countess of Norfolk, daughter and eventually sole heir, died 24 March 1398/99, buried Grey Friars, London, married first 1337/38, JOHN DE SEGRAVE, 4th Lord Segrave, born ca. 1315, died 1 April 1353, son of Stephen de Segrave, 3rd Lord Segrave, and Alice Arundell.[22]

Adriana Hodge [no parents indicated], baptized at St. Andrew Enfield, Middlesex, on 25 August 1566 (FHL #585,397).

20 Michael Prestwich, *Edward I* (Berkeley, Cal., 1988), 4, 10, 557.

21 Vicary Gibbs et al., eds., *The Complete Peerage*, new ed., 14 vols. in 15 (London, 1910–1959; Stroud, Gloucs., 1998), 9:596–99.

22 *Complete Peerage* [note 21], 9:599–601; 11:608–10.

4. ELIZABETH DE SEGRAVE, Baroness Segrave, daughter and heir, born 25 October 1338 Croxton Abbey, Leicestershire, died before 1368, married about 1349, JOHN DE MOWBRAY, 4th Lord Mowbray, born 25 June 1340 Epworth, Lincolnshire, died June-October 1386,[23] slain by the Saracens, will proved 17 May 1369,[24] son of John de Mowbray, 3rd Lord Mowbray, and Joan of Lancaster.[25]

5. ELEANOR DE MOWBRAY, born ca. 25 March 1364, married by May 1368 (as his first wife) JOHN DE WELLE, 5th Lord Welles, born 20 April 1352 Conisholme, Lincolnshire, died 26 Aug. 1421, son of John de Welle, 4th Lord Welles, and Maud de Ros.[26]

6. ELEANOR DE WELLE, died after 7 November 1458, married by 1408 (as his second wife) SIR HUGH POYNINGS, alias ST. JOHN, born by 1372/73, died between 27 November 1427 and 10 February 1427/28, son of Sir Thomas Poynings, Lord Poynings, Lord St. John, and Joan [le Strange?].[27]

7. CONSTANCE POYNINGS, born ca. 1408/09 (age 20 in 1428), died shortly before 18 November 1442,[28] buried Nunney, Somerset, married first 1427/28 SIR JOHN PAULET, died 11 January 1436/37, buried Nunney, will proved 1436,[29] son of William Paulet, of Melcombe, Somerset, and Eleanor de la Mare.[30] She married second, between 6 March and 10 May 1439, Henry Grene, Esquire, of Drayton, Northamptonshire, who died shortly before 24 February 1467.[31]

8. JOHN PAULET, of Basing, Hampshire, born ca. 1427/28 (age 10 at father's death and 14 at mother's death), died 5 October 1492, buried Basing, will dated 1

23 His date of death is given variously as 17 June, 24 June, 8 September, 21 September, and 9 October 1368.

24 Alfred Gibbons, *Early Lincoln Wills* (Lincoln, 1888), 62, as John de Mowbray, knight, lord of Axholme.

25 *Complete Peerage* [note 21], 9:380–84, 601; 11:610.

26 *Complete Peerage* [note 21], 12:2:441–43; "Welle or Welles, Baron Welle," *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, 5th series, 9 (1935–37):44–48.

27 *Complete Peerage* [note 21], 10:667–68; 11:328–31. His inquisition post mortem gives the date of his death as 26 December 1426; however, see "Pedigree of Constance Paulet," *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, 5th series, 9 (1935–37):90, for the date span given in the text.

28 *Calendar of Fine Rolls, 1437-45* (London, 1937), 17:231.

29 PCC 23 Luffenham (FHL #91,893).

30 *Complete Peerage* [note 21], 10:668; 11:330; "Delamare and Paulet Monuments in the Church of Nunney, Somerset," *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, 5th series, 9 (1935–37):84-87; "Pedigree of Constance Paulet," [note 27], 88–90; "Paulet Pedigree," *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, 5th series, 9 (1935–37):142–47.

31 *Calendar of Close Rolls, 1435-41* (London, 1937), 3:250; *Calendar of Patent Rolls, 1436-41* (London, 1907), 3:264; *Calendar of Fine Rolls, 1461-71* (London, 1949), 20:197; *Complete Peerage* [note 21], 12:2:736, note g.

Edward III, King of England (1312–1377, reigned 1327–1377), a central figure of this work (see pages 107–93), from a rubbing of the Hastings Brass in Elsing Church, Norfolk, as published in Joseph Foster, *Some Feudal Coats of Arms* (James Parker and Co., Oxford and London, 1902), p. 78. Note that the king's tunic features his coat-of-arms, post 1340, as depicted also on the

SELECTIONS FROM

THE ROYAL DESCENTS OF 600 IMMIGRANTS

to the American Colonies or the United States

Who Were Themselves Notable
or left Descendants
Notable in American History

HOWARD
GREY
BRITTAIN
KING HENRY
VI

Gary Boyd Roberts

Baltimore, 2004

GENEALOGICAL · PUBLISHING Co., Inc

10. Louisa Egerton = Granville Leveson-Gower, 1st Marquess of Stafford
11. Margaret Caroline Leveson-Gower = Frederick Howard, 5th Earl of Carlisle
12. George Howard, 6th Earl of Carlisle = Georgiana Dorothy Cavendish, see above

12. Caroline Howard (sister of the 6th Earl of Carlisle) = John Campbell, 1st Baron Cawdor
13. John Frederick Campbell, 1st Earl Cawdor = Elizabeth Thynne, see above

11. George Granville Leveson-Gower, 1st Duke of Sutherland (brother of the Countess of Carlisle) = Elizabeth Gordon, Countess of Sutherland
12. George Granville Sutherland-Leveson-Gower, 2nd Duke of Sutherland = Harriet Elizabeth Georgiana Howard, his cousin, see above

12. Charlotte Sophia Sutherland-Leveson-Gower (sister of the 2nd Duke of Sutherland) = Henry Charles Fitzalan-Howard, 13th Duke of Norfolk
13. Henry Granville Fitzalan-Howard, 14th Duke of Norfolk = Augusta Mary Minna Catherine Lyons
14. Victoria Alexandrina Fitzalan-Howard = James Robert Hope-Scott
15. Josephine Mary Hope = Wilfrid Philip Ward, Catholic apologist and biographer of his father, Oxford Movement leader William George Ward, and of Cardinal John Henry Newman
16. **Mary Josephine "Maisie" Ward,** 1889-1975, sometime of N.Y., Catholic writer and social activist, founder of Sheed and Ward Publishing House = Francis Joseph Sheed.

13. Edward George Fitzalan-Howard, 1st Baron Howard of Glossop (brother of the 14th Duke of Norfolk) = Augusta Talbot
14. Angela Mary Charlotte Fitzalan-Howard = Marmaduke Francis Constable-Maxwell, 11th Baron Herries
15. Angela Mary Constable-Maxwell = James Eric Drummond, 16th Earl of Perth, known earlier as Sir Eric Drummond, Secretary-General of the League of Nations
16. **Lady Margaret Gwendolen Mary Drummond** of Washington, D.C. = John **Walker** (b. 1906), director of the National Gallery of Art, 1956-1969.

7. Elizabeth Egerton (sister of the 2nd Earl of Bridgwater) = David Cecil, 3rd Earl of Exeter
8. John Cecil, 4th Earl of Exeter = Frances Manners
9. John Cecil, 5th Earl of Exeter = Anne Cavendish
10. Elizabeth Cecil = Charles Boyle, 4th Earl of Orrery
11. John Boyle, 5th Earl of Cork and Orrery = Margaret Hamilton
12. Lucy Boyle = George Byng, 4th Viscount Torrington
13. Isabella Elizabeth Byng = Thomas Thynne, 2nd Marquess of Bath, see above

Sources: *BRB*, tables I, XIV, XXIV, XXXII, XXXVII, XXXVIII, LXXXII, LXXXIII, LXXXV, pp. 1, 13, 18, 22, 24-25, 48-50, 230, 371, 276 and *BP* (Argyll) (Lady J.L.C.M. Cram); table XXXVI, XCVII, pp. 24, 59, 214, 216-17 and *BP* (Rollo, Downshire, Cawdor) (Mrs. Niven); pp. 371-72 and *BP* (Norfolk, Howard of Glossop, Herries, Perth) (Lady M.G.M.D. Walker); *BP* (Linlithgow), *BLG* 1952, p. 2630 (Ward) and *ANB*, vol. 22, pp. 644-45 (Maisie Ward).

10. Louisa Egerton = Granville Leveson-Gower, 1st Marquess of Stafford
11. Margaret Caroline Leveson-Gower = Frederick Howard, 5th Earl of Carlisle
12. George Howard, 6th Earl of Carlisle = Georgiana Dorothy Cavendish, see above

12. Caroline Howard (sister of the 6th Earl of Carlisle) = John Campbell, 1st Baron Cawdor
13. John Frederick Campbell, 1st Earl Cawdor = Elizabeth Thynne, see above

11. George Granville Leveson-Gower, 1st Duke of Sutherland (brother of the Countess of Carlisle) = Elizabeth Gordon, Countess of Sutherland
12. George Granville Sutherland-Leveson-Gower, 2nd Duke of Sutherland = Harriet Elizabeth Georgiana Howard, his cousin, see above

12. Charlotte Sophia Sutherland-Leveson-Gower (sister of the 2nd Duke of Sutherland) = Henry Charles Fitzalan-Howard, 13th Duke of Norfolk
13. Henry Granville Fitzalan-Howard, 14th Duke of Norfolk = Augusta Mary Minna Catherine Lyons
14. Victoria Alexandrina Fitzalan-Howard = James Robert Hope-Scott
15. Josephine Mary Hope = Wilfrid Philip Ward, Catholic apologist and biographer of his father, Oxford Movement leader William George Ward, and of Cardinal John Henry Newman
16. **Mary Josephine "Maisie" Ward**, 1889-1975, sometime of N.Y., Catholic writer and social activist, founder of Sheed and Ward Publishing House = Francis Joseph Sheed.

30

Rut only

13. Edward George Fitzalan-Howard, 1st Baron Howard of Glossop (brother of the 14th Duke of Norfolk) = Augusta Talbot
14. Angela Mary Charlotte Fitzalan-Howard = Marmaduke Francis Constable-Maxwell, 11th Baron Herries
15. Angela Mary Constable-Maxwell = James Eric Drummond, 16th Earl of Perth, known earlier as Sir Eric Drummond, Secretary-General of the League of Nations
16. **Lady Margaret Gwendolen Mary Drummond** of Washington, D.C. = John **Walker** (b. 1906), director of the National Gallery of Art, 1956-1969.

7. Elizabeth Egerton (sister of the 2nd Earl of Bridgwater) = David Cecil, 3rd Earl of Exeter
8. John Cecil, 4th Earl of Exeter = Frances Manners
9. John Cecil, 5th Earl of Exeter = Anne Cavendish
10. Elizabeth Cecil = Charles Boyle, 4th Earl of Orrery
11. John Boyle, 5th Earl of Cork and Orrery = Margaret Hamilton
12. Lucy Boyle = George Byng, 4th Viscount Torrington
13. Isabella Elizabeth Byng = Thomas Thynne, 2nd Marquess of Bath, see above

Sources: *BRB*, tables I, XIV, XXIV, XXXII, XXXVII, XXXVIII, LXXXII, LXXXIII, LXXXV, pp. 1, 13, 18, 22, 24-25, 48-50, 230, 371, 276 and *BP* (Argyll) (Lady J.L.C.M. Cram); table XXXVI, XCVII, pp. 24, 59, 214, 216-17 and *BP* (Rollo, Downshire, Cawdor) (Mrs. Niven); pp. 371-72 and *BP* (Norfolk, Howard of Glossop, Herries, Perth) (Lady M.G.M.D. Walker); *BP* (Linlithgow), *BLG* 1952, p. 2630 (Ward) and *ANB*, vol. 22, pp. 644-45 (Maisie Ward).

CONNECTION COMES THRU DANIELS STEELE, BLNDN, GREY

GREY
BRANDON
HENRY VII
& AND HOWARD

10. Louisa Egerton = Granville Leveson-Gower, 1st Marquess of Stafford

11. Margaret Caroline Leveson-Gower = Frederick Howard, 5th Earl of Carlisle

12. George Howard, 6th Earl of Carlisle = Georgiana Dorothy Cavendish, see above

12. Caroline Howard (sister of the 6th Earl of Carlisle) = John Campbell, 1st Baron Cawdor

13. John Frederick Campbell, 1st Earl Cawdor = Elizabeth Thynne, see above

11. George Granville Leveson-Gower, 1st Duke of Sutherland (brother of the Countess of Carlisle) = Elizabeth Gordon, Countess of Sutherland

12. George Granville Sutherland-Leveson-Gower, 2nd Duke of Sutherland = Harriet Elizabeth Georgiana Howard, his cousin, see above

12. Charlotte Sophia Sutherland-Leveson-Gower (sister of the 2nd Duke of Sutherland) = Henry Charles Fitzalan-Howard, 13th Duke of Norfolk

13. Henry Granville Fitzalan-Howard, 14th Duke of Norfolk = Augusta Mary Minna Catherine Lyons

14. Victoria Alexandrina Fitzalan-Howard = James Robert Hope-Scott

15. Josephine Mary Hope = Wilfrid Philip Ward, Catholic apologist and biographer of his father, Oxford Movement leader William George Ward, and of Cardinal John Henry Newman

16. **Mary Josephine "Maisie" Ward**, 1889-1975, sometime of N.Y., Catholic writer and social activist, founder of Sheed and Ward Publishing House = Francis Joseph Sheed.

13. Edward George Fitzalan-Howard, 1st Baron Howard of Glossop (brother of the 14th Duke of Norfolk) = Augusta Talbot

14. Angela Mary Charlotte Fitzalan-Howard = Marmaduke Francis Constable-Maxwell, 11th Baron Herries

15. Angela Mary Constable-Maxwell = James Eric Drummond, 16th Earl of Perth, known earlier as Sir Eric Drummond, Secretary-General of the League of Nations

16. **Lady Margaret Gwendolen Mary Drummond** of Washington, D.C. = John **Walker** (b. 1906), director of the National Gallery of Art, 1956-1969.

7. Elizabeth Egerton (sister of the 2nd Earl of Bridgwater) = David Cecil, 3rd Earl of Exeter

8. John Cecil, 4th Earl of Exeter = Frances Manners

9. John Cecil, 5th Earl of Exeter = Anne Cavendish

10. Elizabeth Cecil = Charles Boyle, 4th Earl of Orrery

11. John Boyle, 5th Earl of Cork and Orrery = Margaret Hamilton

12. Lucy Boyle = George Byng, 4th Viscount Torrington

13. Isabella Elizabeth Byng = Thomas Thynne, 2nd Marquess of Bath, see above

Sources: *BRB*, tables I, XIV, XXIV, XXXII, XXXVII, XXXVIII, LXXXII, LXXXIII, LXXXV, pp. 1, 13, 18, 22, 24-25, 48-50, 230, 371, 276 and *BP* (Argyll) (Lady J.L.C.M. Cram); table XXXVI, XCVII, pp. 24, 59, 214, 216-17 and *BP* (Rollo, Downshire, Cawdor) (Mrs. Niven); pp. 371-72 and *BP* (Norfolk, Howard of Glossop, Herries, Perth) (Lady M.G.M.D. Walker); *BP* (Linlithgow), *BLG* 1952, p. 2630 (Ward) and *ANB*, vol. 22, pp. 644-45 (Maisie Ward).

CONNECTION COMES THRU DANIELS STEELE, BLNDN, GREY

GREY
BRANDON
HENRY VII
HOWARD

1. Henry VII, King of England, d. 1509 = Elizabeth Plantagenet
2. Princess Mary Tudor = Charles Brandon, 1st Duke of Suffolk
3. Frances Brandon = Henry Grey, 1st Duke of Suffolk
4. Katherine Grey (sister of Lady Jane Grey, aspirant to the English crown) = Edward Seymour, 1st Earl of Hertford
5. Edward Seymour, Baron Beauchamp (whose progeny were heirs to the English throne after the descendants of James I) = Honora Rogers
6. Francis Seymour, 1st Baron Seymour of Trowbridge = Frances Prynne
7. Charles Seymour, 2nd Baron Seymour of Trowbridge = Elizabeth Alington
8. Charles Seymour, 6th Duke of Somerset = Elizabeth Percy
9. Catherine Seymour = Sir William Wyndham, 3rd Bt.
10. Charles Wyndham, 1st Earl of Egremont = Alicia Maria Carpenter
11. Elizabeth Alicia Maria Wyndham = Henry Herbert, 1st Earl of Carnarvon
12. Hon. William Herbert = Letitia Dorothea Allen
13. **Henry William Herbert** (1807-1858) of N.Y., field sports writer under the pseudonym "Frank Forrester" = (1) Sarah Barker; (2) Adela R. Budlong.

12. Henry George Herbert, 2nd Earl of Carnarvon (brother of Hon. William Herbert) = Elizabeth Acland
13. Henry John George Herbert, 3rd Earl of Carnarvon = Henrietta Anna Howard
14. Eveline Alicia Juliana Herbert = Isaac Newton Wallop, 5th Earl of Portsmouth, see below
15. Oliver Henry Wallop, 8th Earl of Portsmouth = Marguerite Walker

16. Hon. **Oliver Malcolm Wallop** of Wyo. = Jean Moore [parents of Malcolm Wallop, b. 1933, U.S. Senator from Wyoming, who married (1) Josephine Vail Stebbins; (2) Judith Warren; (3) Mrs. French Addison Gamble Goodwin].

12. Frances Herbert (sister of Hon. William Herbert and the 2nd Earl of Carnarvon) = Thomas Reynolds Moreton, 1st Earl of Ducie
13. Mary Elizabeth Kitty Moreton = William Basil Percy Feilding, 7th Earl of Denbigh
14. Rudolph William Basil Feilding, 8th Earl of Denbigh = Mary Berkeley
15. Winefride Mary Elizabeth Feilding = Gervase Henry Elwes
16. Simon Edmund Vincent Paul Elwes = Gloria Ellinor Rodd
17. (Bebe Evelyn) Dominick Elwes = Tessa Georgina Kennedy
18. **(Ivan Simon) Cary Elwes** (b. 1962) of Calif., actor, unm.

10. Elizabeth Wyndham (sister of the 1st Earl of Egremont) = Hon. George Grenville, Prime Minister, Chancellor of the Exchequer
11. Hester Grenville = Hugh Fortescue, 1st Earl Fortescue
12. Catherine Fortescue = Newton Fellowes Wallop, 4th Earl of Portsmouth
13. Isaac Newton Wallop, 5th Earl of Portsmouth = Eveline Alicia Juliana Herbert, see above

Sources: *BRB*, tables I, XIV, L, LI, pp. 1, 13, 31-32, 265, 269-70, *BP* (Carnarvon), and *BLG*, 18th ed., vol. 1 (1965), p. 236 (H.W. Herbert and Cary Elwes); and tables L, LI, LIII, LV, pp. 31-34, 264, 284 and *BP* (Portsmouth). See also V.J. Watney, *The Wallop Family and Their Ancestry*, 4 vols. (1928), passim. The descent of Cary Elwes was brought to my attention by Robert Battle of Tacoma, Washington.

1. Henry VII, King of England, d. 1509 = Elizabeth Plantagenet
2. Princess Mary Tudor = Charles Brandon, 1st Duke of Suffolk
3. Frances Brandon = Henry Grey, 1st Duke of Suffolk
4. Katherine Grey (sister of Lady Jane Grey, aspirant to the English crown) = Edward Seymour, 1st Earl of Hertford
5. Edward Seymour, Baron Beauchamp (whose progeny were heirs to the English throne after the descendants of James I) = Honora Rogers
6. Francis Seymour, 1st Baron Seymour of Trowbridge = Frances Prynne
7. Charles Seymour, 2nd Baron Seymour of Trowbridge = Elizabeth Alington
8. Charles Seymour, 6th Duke of Somerset = Elizabeth Percy
9. Catherine Seymour = Sir William Wyndham, 3rd Bt.
10. Charles Wyndham, 1st Earl of Egremont = Alicia Maria Carpenter
11. Elizabeth Alicia Maria Wyndham = Henry Herbert, 1st Earl of Carnarvon
12. Hon. William Herbert = Letitia Dorothea Allen
13. **Henry William Herbert** (1807-1858) of N.Y., field sports writer under the pseudonym "Frank Forrester" = (1) Sarah Barker; (2) Adela R. Budlong.

12. Henry George Herbert, 2nd Earl of Carnarvon (brother of Hon. William Herbert) = Elizabeth Acland
13. Henry John George Herbert, 3rd Earl of Carnarvon = Henrietta Anna Howard
14. Eveline Alicia Juliana Herbert = Isaac Newton Wallop, 5th Earl of Portsmouth, see below
15. Oliver Henry Wallop, 8th Earl of Portsmouth = Marguerite Walker

16. Hon. **Oliver Malcolm Wallop** of Wyo. = Jean Moore [parents of Malcolm Wallop, b. 1933, U.S. Senator from Wyoming, who married (1) Josephine Vail Stebbins; (2) Judith Warren; (3) Mrs. French Addison Gamble Goodwin].

12. Frances Herbert (sister of Hon. William Herbert and the 2nd Earl of Carnarvon) = Thomas Reynolds Moreton, 1st Earl of Ducie
13. Mary Elizabeth Kitty Moreton = William Basil Percy Feilding, 7th Earl of Denbigh
14. Rudolph William Basil Feilding, 8th Earl of Denbigh = Mary Berkeley
15. Winefride Mary Elizabeth Feilding = Gervase Henry Elwes
16. Simon Edmund Vincent Paul Elwes = Gloria Ellinor Rodd
17. (Bebe Evelyn) Dominick Elwes = Tessa Georgina Kennedy
18. **(Ivan Simon) Cary Elwes** (b. 1962) of Calif., actor, unm.

10. Elizabeth Wyndham (sister of the 1st Earl of Egremont) = Hon. George Grenville, Prime Minister, Chancellor of the Exchequer
11. Hester Grenville = Hugh Fortescue, 1st Earl Fortescue
12. Catherine Fortescue = Newton Fellowes Wallop, 4th Earl of Portsmouth
13. Isaac Newton Wallop, 5th Earl of Portsmouth = Eveline Alicia Juliana Herbert, see above

Sources: *BRB*, tables I, XIV, L, LI, pp. 1, 13, 31-32, 265, 269-70, *BP* (Carnarvon), and *BLG*, 18th ed., vol. 1 (1965), p. 236 (H.W. Herbert and Cary Elwes); and tables L, LI, LIII, LV, pp. 31-34, 264, 284 and *BP* (Portsmouth). See also V.J. Watney, *The Wallop Family and Their Ancestry*, 4 vols. (1928), passim. The descent of Cary Elwes was brought to my attention by Robert Battle of Tacoma, Washington.

1. Henry VII, King of England, d. 1509 = Elizabeth Plantagenet
2. Princess Mary Tudor = Charles Brandon, 1st Duke of Suffolk
3. Eleanor Brandon = Henry Clifford, 2nd Earl of Cumberland
4. Margaret Clifford = Henry Stanley, 4th Earl of Derby
5. Ferdinando Stanley, 5th Earl of Derby = Alice Spencer
6. Elizabeth Stanley = Henry Hastings, 5th Earl of Huntingdon
7. Ferdinando Hastings, 6th Earl of Huntingdon = Lucy Davies
8. Theophilus Hastings, 7th Earl of Huntingdon = Frances Leveson Fowler
9. Catherine Maria Hastings = Granville Wheeler
10. Catherine Maria Wheeler = James Stuart-Menteth
11. Sir Charles Granville Stuart-Menteth, 1st Bt. = Ludivina Loughnan
12. **Thomas Loughnan Stuart-Menteth** of Canandaigua, N.Y. = Isabella Maria Tobin.

Sources: *BRB*, tables I, LXXXII, CII, CIII, pp. 1, 48, 63, 441 and *BP* (Stuart-Menteth, baronets). Note also *PSECD* 2:268-75 (including the line from T.L. Stuart-Menteth to contemporary genealogist Timothy Field Beard, b. 1930).

1. Henry VII, King of England, d. 1509 = Elizabeth Plantagenet
2. Princess Mary Tudor = Charles Brandon, 1st Duke of Suffolk
3. Frances Brandon = Henry Grey, 1st Duke of Suffolk
4. Katherine Grey (sister of Lady Jane Grey, aspirant to the English crown) = Edward Seymour, 1st Earl of Hertford
5. Edward Seymour, Baron Beauchamp (whose progeny were heirs to the English throne after the descendants of James I) = Honora Rogers
6. William Seymour, 2nd Duke of Somerset = Frances Devereux
7. Henry Seymour, Baron Beauchamp = Mary Capell
8. Elizabeth Seymour, heiress to the English throne after the descendants of James I = Thomas Bruce, 3rd Earl of Elgin, 2nd Earl of Ailesbury
9. Elizabeth Bruce = George Brudenell, 3rd Earl of Cardigan
10. Thomas Brudenell-Bruce, 1st Earl of Ailesbury = Susanna Hoare
11. Charles Brudenell-Bruce, 1st Marquess of Ailesbury = Henrietta Maria Hill
12. Ernest Augustus Charles Brudenell-Bruce, 3rd Marquess of Ailesbury = Louisa Elizabeth Horsley-Beresford
13. Ernestine Mary Brudenell-Bruce = William Hare, 3rd Earl of Listowel
14. Richard Granville Hare, 4th Earl of Listowel = Freda Johnstone
15. John Hugh Hare, 1st Viscount Blakenham = Beryl Nancy Pearson, daughter of Weetman Harold Miller Pearson, 2nd Viscount Cowdray and Agnes Beryl Spencer-Churchill, daughter (by Augusta Warburton) of Lord Edward Spencer-Churchill, son of George Spencer-Churchill, 6th Duke of Marlborough, SETH, and his 2nd wife and 1st cousin, Jane Frances Clinton Stewart, daughter (by Katharine Charteris-Wemyss) of Hon. Edward Richard Stewart, son of John Stewart, 7th Earl of Galloway, and Anne Dashwood, SETH

1. Charles VI, King of France, d. 1422 = Isabella of Bavaria (parents of Catherine of France, wife of Henry V, King of England, and of Sir Owen Tudor, and paternal grandmother of Henry VII, King of England)
2. Joanna of France = John VI, Duke of Brittany
3. Isabel of Brittany = Guy XIV, Count of Laval
4. Louise de Laval = Jean III de Brosse, Count of Penthièvre
5. Isabel de Brosse = Jean IV, Sire de Rieux and de Rochefort, Count of Harcourt
6. Jean de Rieux, Seigneur de Châteauneuf = Béatrix de Jonchères
7. René de Rieux, Seigneur de Sourdéac = Susanne de Sainte Melaine
8. Marie de Rieux = Sébastien de Ploëuc, Marquis de Timeur (great-great-great-grandparents of Donatien Alphonse Francois de Sade, Count de Sade, the infamous Marquis de Sade, the erotic writer)
9. Marie de Ploëuc = Guillaume de Penancoët, Seigneur de Kéroualle
10. Henriette Mauricette de Penancoët de Kéroualle (sister of Louise Renée de Penancoët de Kéroualle, Duchess of Portsmouth and mistress of Charles II, King of England, SETH) = Philip Herbert, 7th Earl of Pembroke
11. Charlotte Herbert = John Jeffreys, 2nd Baron Jeffreys
12. Henrietta Louisa Jeffreys = Thomas Fermor, 1st Earl of Pomfret
13. **Lady Juliana Fermor** = Thomas **Penn** (1702-1775), proprietor of Pa., son of William Penn, the founder of Pennsylvania, and Hannah Callowhill.

Sources: *DAB* (Thomas Penn) and *GPFPGM* 2:566-70; *CP* (Pomfret, Jeffreys, Pembroke, Portsmouth); *D de la N*, vol. 15, pp. 628-29 (Penancoët de Kéroualle), 954 (Ploëuc); *Anselme*, vol. 6, pp. 767-68, 771-73 (Rieux), vol. 5, pp. 574-75 (Brosse); *ES*, tables for Laval, Brittany, and France.

1. Henry IV, King of England, d. 1413 = Mary Bohun
2. Humphrey Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester = (1) Jacqueline of Bavaria; (2) Eleanor Cobham (probably the mother of Antigone)
3. (illegitimate) Antigone Plantagenet = Henry Grey, 2nd Earl of Tankerville
4. Elizabeth Grey = Sir Roger Kynaston
5. Mary Kynaston = Hywel ap Jenkin
6. Humphrey ap Hywel = Anne Herbert
7. Jane ferch Humphrey ap Hywel = Gruffudd Nannau ap Hywel
8. John ap Gruffudd (John Nannau) = Elsbeth ferch Dafydd Llwyd
9. Lewys ap John Gruffudd = Elen ferch Hywel ap Gruffudd

10. Rees Lewys ap John Gruffudd = Catrin ferch Elisha ap Dafydd	10. Owain ap Lewys = Mary ferch Tudur Vaughn
11. Ellis ap Rees (alias Ellis Price) = Anne Humphrey, ARD, SETH	11. Robert ab Owain = Margaret ferch John ap Lewys
12. **Rowland Ellis** of Pa. = (1) Margaret ferch Ellis Morris = (2)	12. **Margaret Roberts** of Pa.

12. Lewis ap Robert (brother of Mrs. Margaret Roberts Ellis of Pa.) = Mary ——
13. **Ellis Lewis** of Pa. = (1) Elizabeth Newlin; (2) Mrs. Mary (Beakbaine) Baldwin.

Sources: *Merion*, pp. 216-29, 235-37; *WFP1*, p. 116, footnote 1 and chart between pp. 116-17; *Bartrum* 2, pp. 131, 1428, 148 (generations 4-7).

Note: Ellis Lewys, a third son of Lewys ap John Gruffudd and Elen ferch Hywel ap Gruffudd, married Elen ferch Gruffudd ap Hywel and left a daughter, Elen Ellis, who married Thomas ap Robert. Their son, Robert ap Thomas, by Catrin ——, his wife, left a son, Thomas Roberts, bp. 19 April 1691 at Mallwyn, Merionethshire, suggested in *CVR*, pp. 224-33 as the immigrant Thomas Roberts of Milford, Pa. (= Alice ——).

1. Henry IV, King of England, d. 1413 = Mary Bohun
2. Humphrey Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester = (1) Jacqueline of Bavaria; (2) Eleanor Cobham (probably the mother of Antigone)
3. (illegitimate) Antigone Plantagenet = Henry Grey, 2nd Earl of Tankerville
4. Elizabeth Grey = Sir Roger Kynaston
5. Humphrey Kynaston = Elsbeth ferch Maredudd ap Hywel
6. Margaret Kynaston = John ap Ieuan ab Owain
7. Humphrey Wynn = Mawd ferch Oliver ap Thomas Pryce
8. Catrin Wynn = John Lloyd
9. Charles Lloyd = Elizabeth Stanley
10. **Thomas Lloyd** (1640-1694), dep. gov. of Pa., physician, colonial statesman = (1) Mary Jones of Pa., ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Patience Gardiner Story.

10. Charles Lloyd (brother of Dep. Gov. Thomas) = Elizabeth Lort, see below
11. Sampson Lloyd = Mary Crowley
12. Sampson Lloyd = Rachel Champion
13. Charles Lloyd = Mary Farmer
14. Anna Lloyd = Isaac Braithwaite
15. Joseph Bevan Braithwaite = Martha Gillett
16. **Anna Lloyd Braithwaite** of Md. = Richard Henry **Thomas** (1854-1904), physician, Quaker minister, author.

1. Henry VIII, King of England, d. 1547
2. (possibly an illegitimate son by Mary Berkeley, daughter of James Berkeley and Susan Viell, and granddaughter of Maurice Berkeley and Isabel Mead, SETH; possibly also, however, a son

of Mary Berkeley and Sir Thomas Perrott, her 1st husband) Sir John Perrott = Jane Pollard

3. Anne Perrott = Sir John Phillips, 1st Bt.
4. Olive Phillips = Sampson Lort
5. Elizabeth Lort = Charles Lloyd, see above

Sources: *MCS4*, line 31, *Merion*, pp. 340-42 (Lloyd) and Charles F.H. Evans and Irene Haines Leet, *Thomas Lloyd, Dolobran to Pennsylvania* (1982) (including an ancestor table of Dep. Gov. Thomas Lloyd for 8 generations); *Bartrum 2*, pp. 131, 21 (generations 4-7); *RLNGF* 2:15-20 (Mrs. Thomas); *DNB* (Sir John Perrott) and *CB* (Phillips of Picton Castle).

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Henry IV, King of England, d. 1413 = Mary Bohun
2. Humphrey Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester = (1) Jacqueline of Bavaria; (2) Eleanor Cobham (probably the mother of Antigone)
3. (illegitimate) Antigone Plantagenet = Henry Grey, 2nd Earl of Tankerville
4. Elizabeth Grey = Sir Roger Kynaston
5. Jane Kynaston = Roger Thornes, son of Thomas Thornes and Maria Corbet, daughter of Sir Roger Corbet and Elizabeth Hopton, SETH
6. John Thornes = Elizabeth Astley
7. Richard Thornes = Margaret —— or Joan ferch Evan Lloyd
8. Alice Thornes = John Lyttelton (Littleton)
9. Sir Edward Lyttelton (Littleton) = Mary Walter
10. **Nathaniel Littleton** of Va. = Anne South(e)y.

Sources: *AR7*, line 1A, and sources cited therein, esp. *Transactions of the Shropshire Archaeological and National History Society*, 4th ser., vol. 3 (1913), pp. 302-32 (Littleton) and George Grazebrook and J.P. Rylands, *Visitation of Shropshire, 1623*, vol. 2 (*HSPVS*, vol. 29, 1889), pp. 458-60 (Thornes), 295 (Kynaston), vol. 1 (*HSPVS*, vol. 28, 1889), pp. 135-36 (Corbet, Hopton). See also *NEHGR* 41(1887):364-68 and *AP&P*, pp. 577-78.

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Henry IV, King of England, d. 1413 = Mary Bohun
2. Humphrey Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester = (1) Jacqueline of Bavaria; (2) Eleanor Cobham (probably the mother of Antigone)
3. (illegitimate) Antigone Plantagenet = Henry Grey, 2nd Earl of Tankerville
4. Elizabeth Grey = Sir Roger Kynaston
5. Margaret Kynaston = Richard Hanmer
6. Sir Thomas Hanmer = Jane Brereton
7. Sir Thomas Hanmer = Catherine Salter
8. John Hanmer = Jane Salusbury
9. Sir Thomas Hanmer = Catherine Mostyn
10. Sir John Hanmer, 1st Bt. = Dorothy Trevor
11. Sir Thomas Hanmer, 2nd Bt. = Susan Hervey
12. William Hanmer = Peregrine North
13. Susan Hanmer = Sir Henry Bunbury, 3rd Bt.
14. Isabella Bunbury = John Lee
15. **Charles Lee** (1731-1782), soldier of fortune, U.S. revolutionary general, d. unm.

Sources: *DAB* and *DNB* (Charles Lee); *Ormerod*, vol. 1, pp. 630-31 (Lee), vol. 2, pp. 395-96 (Bunbury); *CB* and *BP* (Bunbury of Stanney and Hanmer of Hanmer, baronets); Calvert Hanmer, *The Hanmers of Marton and Montford, Salop* (1916), pp. 41-44 and chart at end entitled "Extract from the Pedigree of the Hanmers of Hanmer, showing their connection with the families of Bunbury and Lee."

17. Eliza Caroline Boothby = Edmund Burke Roche, 1st Baron Fermoy

18. James Boothby Burke Roche, 3rd Baron Fermoy = Frances Eleanor (Ellen) Work, SETH. Their son, Edmund Maurice Burke Roche, 4th Baron Fermoy, born in England but raised in the U.S., returned to England in 1920, married Ruth Sylvia Gill, and was the maternal grandfather of the late Diana, Princess of Wales, SETH.

19. **Hon. Cynthia Burke Roche** of Newport, R.I. = (1) Arthur Scott **Burden**, (2) Guy Fairfax **Cary**. Her daughter by (1), Eileen Burden, married (1) Walter Maynard and (2) Thomas Robins, Jr., and left a daughter by (1), Sheila Maynard, who married Nicholas Platt, diplomat, and is the mother of actor Oliver Platt.

Sources: J. Hall Pleasants, *The Curzon Family of New York and Baltimore* (1919), pp. 11-41 and chart opp. pp. 51 esp.; *Collins*, vol. 7, p. 401 (Vernon); *CP* (Grey of Powis, Audley and Kent, esp. vol. 6, appendix C, pp. 697-701); *AACPW*, pp. 92-95 and *BP* (Fermoy, Boothby [barons], Scarsdale). See also *TAG* 74(1999):105-11, 189-92 and *PASCC* 2: 186-87 (Holand).

1. Edward III, King of England, d. 1377 = Philippa of Hainault
2. Lionel of Antwerp, Duke of Clarence = Elizabeth de Burgh
3. Philippa Plantagenet = Edmund Mortimer, 3rd Earl of March
4. Elizabeth Mortimer = Sir Henry "Hotspur" Percy
5. Elizabeth Percy = John Clifford, 7th Baron Clifford
6. Thomas Clifford, 8th Baron Clifford = Joan Dacre
7. Elizabeth Clifford = Sir William Plumpton
8. Elizabeth Plumpton = John Sotehill
9. Henry Sotehill = Joan Empson
10. Elizabeth Sotehill = Sir William Drury
11. Robert Drury = Audrey Rich
12. Dorothy Drury = Edward Barnes
13. William Barnes = Thomasine Shepherd
14. **Charles Barnes** of L.I., N.Y. = Mary Hand.

11. Bridget Drury (sister of Robert) = Henry Yelverton
12. Sir William Yelverton, 1st Bt. = Dionysia Stubbs
13. Sir William Yelverton, 2nd Bt. = Ursula Richardson
14. Elizabeth Yelverton = Thomas Peyton
15. **Robert Peyton** of Va. = Mary ----.

Sources: Barnes-Drury research of Craig Stanley Ashley of Boston, based in part on *LG 1939* (later *Burke's American Families with British Ancestry*), pp. 2548-49, *NEHGR* 123(1969):86-88, A.W. Hughes Clarke and Arthur Campling, eds., *The Visitation of Norfolk, 1664, Volume I, A-L* (*HSPVS*, vol. 85, 1933), p. 3 (for Charles Barnes and his parentage); parish registers of Soham, Cambridgeshire (12 May 1581 baptism of William, son of Edward and Dorothy Barnes, 19 Feb. 1598 or 1599 death of Dorothy Barnes) and Hawstead, Suffolk (25 Aug. 1577 marriage of Edward Barnes and Dorothy Drury), plus W.M. Palmer, *Monumental Inscriptions and Coats of Arms from Cambridgeshire* (1932), pp. 152-53,

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

17. John Aspinwall, Jr. = Susan Howland
18. Mary Rebecca Aspinwall = Isaac Roosevelt
19. James Roosevelt = Sara Delano
20. Franklin Delano Roosevelt (1882-1945), 32nd U.S. President = (Anna) Eleanor Roosevelt

10. Alice Coytmore (sister of Rowland) = Hugh Wynne
11. William Wynne = ——
12. Sarah Wynne = Archibald Hamilton
13. Sarah Hamilton = John Kenrick
14. John Kenrick = Mary Quarrell
15. **Sarah Kenrick** of Pa. = Ralph **Eddowes** of Pa., ARD, SETH. John Kenrick, brother of Mrs. Eddowes and an American resident for about three years, married Sarah Savage and left two sons, Samuel Savage Kenrick and Edward Kenrick, who settled in Hillsdale, Mich., but probably left no NDTPS.

Sources: *PASCC* 2:102-3 (Coytmore), 290-91 (Stradling); *AR7*, lines 199, 199A, 234; *MCS4*, lines 103, 104; *TAG* 32 (1956):9-23 (reprinted in *JIC* 136-49), 24(1948):219-22.

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward III, King of England, d. 1377 = Philippa of Hainault
2. Edmund of Langley, 1st Duke of York = Isabel of Castile
3. Constance Plantagenet = Thomas le Despencer, 1st Earl of Gloucester
4. (illegitimate by Edmund Holand, 4th Earl of Kent) Eleanor Holand = James Touchet, 2nd Baron Audley
5. Margaret Touchet (or Audley) = (1) Sir Roger Vaughan; (2) Richard Grey, Baron Grey of Powis, son of Henry Grey, 2nd Earl of Tankerville, and Antigone Plantagenet, SETH
6. Elizabeth Vaughan or Grey (her paternity is uncertain) = Sir John Ludlow
7. Anne Ludlow = Thomas Vernon
8. Eleanor Vernon = Francis Curzon
9. George Curzon = ——
10. Francis Curzon = Isabel Symonds
11. Samuel Curzon = Elizabeth Stevens
12. Samuel Curson = Susanna ——
13. Samuel Curson = Rebecca Clark
14. **Richard Curson** of Md. = Elizabeth Becker.

9. John Curzon (brother of George) = Millicent Sacheverell
10. Eleanor Curzon = Richard Boothby
11. Richard Boothby = Grisel Halford
12. Thomas Boothby = Susanna ----
13. Benjamin Boothby = --- ----
14. William Boothby = Martha Hobson
15. William Boothby = Anne Brownell
16. James Brownell Boothby = Charlotte Cunningham

1. Edward III, King of England, d. 1377 = Philippa of Hainault
2. John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster = Catherine Roet
3. Joan Beaufort = Ralph Neville, 1st Earl of Westmoreland
4. Richard Neville, 1st Earl of Salisbury = Alice Montagu
5. Eleanor Neville = Thomas Stanley, 1st Earl of Derby
6. George Stanley, Baron Strange = Joan Strange, daughter of John Strange, 8th Baron Strange of Knokyn and Jacquetta Woodville, sister of Elizabeth Woodville, Queen of Edward IV, King of England
7. Sir James Stanley = Anne Hart
8. Henry Stanley = Margaret Stanley
9. Margaret Stanley (possibly illegitimate) = Richard Houghton
10. Evan Houghton = Ellen Parker
11. Katherine Houghton = William Henshaw
12. **Joshua Henshaw** of Mass. = Elizabeth Sumner.

›urces: *NEHGR* 22(1868):105-115 (115 esp.), reprinted in *EO* 2:2:329-›, *Chetham Society Publications* 51 (1860):95-97 (1598 will of Henry anley of Bickerstrath, which does not mention a daughter Margaret, ife of Richard Houghton), 82(1871):111 (a Stanley of Bickerstrath digree, again with no mention of Margaret, wife of Richard oughton), *BP* (Derby-Crosshall, Aughton and Bickerstrath cadet line) d *CP* (Derby, Strange, Salisbury, Westmoreland). The 1701 pedigree produced in *NEHGR* 22:115 cites a marriage settlement between chard Houghton and "Margaret, daughter of Henry Stanley of ckerstagh" dated 8 Oct. 1585 and as reported in 1980 by Michael J. ood to W. Charles Barnard, Richard Houghton and his wife enfeoffed lward, James and William Stanley (sons of Henry, of whom William is illegitimate) with lands in Great Carleton, etc. (William Farrer and hn Brownbill, eds., *The Victoria History of the County of Lancaster*, l. 3 [1907, rep. 1966], p. 278, note 8 and vol. 7 [1913, rep. 1966], 230, note 29). Very likely Margaret Stanley, wife of Richard oughton, was also illegitimate, despite her forename. A definitive onograph on this descent would be welcome. See also *PASCC* 2:146- (Stanley), 244, 14-16 (Neville).

1. Edward III, King of England, d. 1377 = Philippa of Hainault
2. John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster = Catherine Roet
3. John Beaufort, Marquess of Somerset and Dorset = Margaret Holand
4. Edmund Beaufort, 1st Duke of Somerset = Eleanor Beauchamp
5. Henry Beaufort, 2nd Duke of Somerset, d. unm.
6. (illegitimate by Joan Hill) Charles Somerset, 1st Earl of Worcester = Elizabeth Herbert
7. Elizabeth Somerset = Sir John Savage
8. Margaret Savage = Sir Richard Bulkeley, son of Sir Richard Bulkeley and Catherine Griffith, daughter of Sir William Griffith and Jane Stradling, SETH
9. Sir Richard Bulkeley = Mary Burgh
10. Katherine Bulkeley = Sir Edwin Sandys
11. Penelope Sandys = Nicholas Lechmere
12. Edmund Lechmere = Lucy Hungerford
13. **Thomas Lechmere** (1683-1765) of Mass., royal official = Anne Winthrop

Sources: E.P. Shirley, *Hanley and the House of Lechmere* (1883), pp. 20, 24, 44-45, 47 esp.; *PFC Yorkshire* (Sandys pedigree); *Lodge*, vol. 5, pp. 19, 24-26 (Bulkeley); *Ormerod*, vol. 1, p. 715 (Savage); *Collins*, vol. 1, pp. 222-27 (Beaufort and Somerset); *PACF*, pp. 42 (Bulkeley), 185 (Griffith). See also *PASCC* 2:332-34 (Somerset). This line was first brought to my attention by Davida Symonds of Agoura Hills, California.

1. Edward III, King of England, d. 1377 = Philippa of Hainault
2. John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster = Catherine Roet
3. John Beaufort, Marquess of Somerset and Dorset = Margaret Holland
4. Edmund Beaufort, 1st Duke of Somerset = Eleanor Beauchamp
5. Henry Beaufort, 2nd Duke of Somerset, d. unm.
6. (illegitimate by Joan Hill) Charles Somerset, 1st Earl of Worcester = Elizabeth Herbert
7. Elizabeth Somerset = Sir John Savage
8. Margaret Savage = Sir Richard Bulkeley, son of Sir Richard Bulkeley and Catherine Griffith, daughter of Sir William Griffith and Jane Stradling, SETH
9. Sir Richard Bulkeley = Mary Burgh
10. Katherine Bulkeley = Sir Edwin Sandys
11. Penelope Sandys = Nicholas Lechmere
12. Edmund Lechmere = Lucy Hungerford
13. Thomas Lechmere (1683-1765) of Mass., royal official = Anne Winthrop

Sources: E.P. Shirley, *Stanley and the House of Lechmere* (1883), pp. 20, 24, 44-45, 47 *et seq.*; *VCH Yorkshire* (Sandys pedigree); *Lodge*, vol. 5, pp. 18, 24-26 (Bulkeley); *Ormerod*, vol. 1, p. 715 (Savage); *Collins*, vol. 1, pp. 222-27 (Beaufort and Somerset); *PACF*, pp. 42 (Bulkeley), 183 (Griffith). See also *PASCC* 2:232-34 (Somerset). This line was first brought to my attention by David Symonds of Agoura Hills, California.

1. Edward III, King of England, d. 1377 = Philippa of Hainault
2. John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster = Catherine Roet
3. Joan Beaufort = Ralph Neville, 1st Earl of Westmoreland
4. Richard Neville, 1st Earl of Salisbury = Alice Montagu
5. Eleanor Neville = Thomas Stanley, 1st Earl of Derby
6. George Stanley, Baron Strange = Joan Strange, daughter of John Strange, 8th Baron Strange of Knockyn and Jacquetta Woodville, sister of Elizabeth Woodville, Queen of Edward IV, King of England
7. Sir James Stanley = Anne Hart
8. Henry Stanley = Margaret Stanley
9. Margaret Stanley (possibly illegitimate) = Richard Houghton
10. Evan Houghton = Ellen Parke
11. Katherine Houghton = William Hensham
12. Joshua Henshaw of Mass. = Elizabeth Sumner.

urces: *NEHGR* 22(1868):145-155 (116 as is reported in *A.C.* 28-129; Chetham Society Publications 57 (1861):95-97 (1528 will of Henry nley of Bickerstaffe, which does not mention a daughter Margaret fe of Richard Houghton), 2(1875):115 (a Stanley of Bickerstaffe digree, again with no mention of Margaret, wife of Richard ughton); *RF* (Derby-Crosshall, Anglican and Bickerstaff) ..... ed d CP (Derby, Strange, Salisbury, Westmoreland). The 1701 pedigree roduced in *NEHGR* 22(11) cites a marriage settlement between chard Houghton and "Margaret, daughter of Henry Stanley of ckerstaff," dated 8 Oct. 1528 and as reported as 1901 by Mitchell J. cted to W. Charles Bernard. Richard Houghton and his wife were buried ... James and William Stanley ... of whom William ... (illegitimate) ... lands in ... William Farrer and ... Brownbill, eds., *The Victoria History of the County of Lancaster*, 3 (1907, rep. 1966) p. 218, note 8 and vol. 7 (1913, rep. 1966) 290, note 37). Very likely Margaret Stanley, wife of Richard oughton, was also illegitimate, despite her "armorials." A definitive onograph on this descent would be welcome. See also *PASCC* 2:146- (Stanley), 244, 14-18 (Neville).

1. John II, King of France, d. 1364 = Bona of Bohemia
2. Philip I, Duke of Burgundy = Margaret of Flanders
3. John, Duke of Burgundy = Margaret of Bavaria
4. Mary of Burgundy (great-aunt of another Mary of Burgundy, wife of Maximilian I, Holy Roman Emperor, through whom the Hapsburgs inherited the "Spanish" Netherlands) = Adolf I, Duke of Cleves
5. Elizabeth of Cleves = Henry XXVI, Count of Schwarzburg-Blankenburg
6. Günther XXVIII, Count of Schwarzburg-Blankenburg = Katharina von Querfurt
7. Henry XXXI, Count of Schwarzburg-Blankenburg = Magdalen von Honstein
8. Günther XL, Count of Schwarzburg-Blankenburg = Elizabeth of Isenburg-Kelsterbach
9. Albert VII, Count of Schwarzburg-Rudolstadt = Juliane of Nassau-Dillenburg, sister of William the Silent, Prince of Orange, d. 1584, 1st Stadholder of the Netherlands
10. Magdalena of Schwarzburg-Rudolstadt = Henry II, Count Reuss-Gera
11. Henry X, Count Reuss-Lobenstein = Marie Sybil of Reuss-Obergreiz
12. Henry X, Count Reuss-Ebersdorf = Erdmuthe Benigna of Solms-Laubach
13. Henry XXIX, Count Reuss-Ebersdorf = Sophie Theodora of Castell-Remlingen, daughter of Wolfgang Dietrich, Count of Castell-Remlingen (also a descendant, via Limpurg-Speckfeld, of Henry XXVI, Count of Schwarzburg-Blankenburg and Elizabeth of Cleves, 5 above) and Dorothea Renata, Countess of Zinzendorf and Pottendorf, daughter of Maximilian Erasmus, Count of Zinzendorf and Pottendorf, and Anna Amelia of Dietrichstein-Hollenburg, SETH. Henry XXIX and Sophie Theodora were the parents of Henry XXIV, Count Reuss-Ebersdorf, who married Caroline Ernestine of Erbach-

Schönberg and left a daughter, Augusta of Reuss-Ebersdorf, who married Francis, Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Saalfeld and was both the mother of Leopold I, King of the Belgians, and the maternal grandmother of Victoria, Queen of Great Britain.

14. Joanna Dorothea, Countess Reuss-Ebersdorf = Christoph Friedrich Levin von Trotta genannt Treyden
15. Frederica Theodora Elizabeth von Trotta genannt Treyden = Friedrich Ludwig von Tschirschky und Bögendorff
16. Franz Ludwig von Tschirschky und Bögendorff = Wilhelmine Maximiliane Luise Marina von Schönberg
17. **Amalie Joanna Lydia von Tschirschky und Bögendorff** of Pa. = Edmund Alexander **de Schweinitz** (1825-1887), Moravian Bishop and historian, see below.

16. Augusta Theodora von Tschirschky und Bögendorff (sister of Franz Ludwig) = Heinrich August von Gersdorff
17. **Ernst Bruno von (de)Gersdorff** of Mass. = Caroline Choate.

13. Erdmuthe Dorothea, Countess Reuss-Ebersdorf (sister of Henry XXIX) = Nicholas Ludwig, Count of Zinzendorf and Pottendorf (1700-1760), religious reformer, founder of the Moravian brotherhood, American resident Dec. 1741-Jan. 1743, ARD, SETH.
14. Henrietta Benigna Justina, Countess of Zinzendorf and Pottendorf (accompanied her father to America) = Johann Michael, Baron von Watteville
15. **Anna Dorothea Elizabeth, Baroness von Watteville**, of Pa. = Hans Christian Alexander **von Schweinitz**.
16. Lewis David von Schweinitz (1780-1834), Moravian clergyman, botanist, pioneer mycologist = Louise Amalia Ledoux
17. Edmund Alexander de Schweinitz (1825-1887), Moravian Bishop and historian = (1) 17. Amalie Joanna Lydia von

249

(1) Erdmuthe Dorothea, Countess Reuss-Ebersdorf, ARD, SETH; (2) Anne Nitschmann.

Sources: Meyer and Paget as per immediately preceding chart (for Erdmuthe Dorothea, etc.); *ES*, tables for France, Bourbon, Borsselen, Liechtenstein-Steieregg and Liechtenstein-Feldsburg; *DGA*, vol. 1 (1939), p. 117 (Starhemberg). Generations 4-12 of this line are followed by Gerald Paget (see p. 196), #s K919-920, L1837-1838, M3673-3674, N7347-7348, O14693-14694 (N3175-3176), O6351-6352, P12703-12704, Q25407-25408 (Q19031-19032). See also Adelaide L. Fries, ed., *Records of the Moravians in North Carolina, Volume I, 1752-1771* (1922), p. 228, *Volume II, 1752-1775* (1925), pp. 543-46.

1. John II, King of France, d. 1364 = Bona of Bohemia
2. John, Duke of Berry = Joanna of Armagnac
3. Marie of Berry = John I, Duke of Bourbon
4. Charles I, Duke of Bourbon = Agnes of Burgundy
5. (illegitimate by Jeanne de Souldet), Sidoine alias Edmée de Bourbon = René du Bus, Seigneur de Tizon
6. Renée du Bus = Claude d'Anlezy, Seigneur de Menetou-Couture
7. Robert d'Anlezy, Seigneur de Menetou-Couture = Charlotte de Chastellux
8. Francoise d'Anlezy alias de Menetou = Francois de Celle, Seigneur du Puy
9. Gabrielle de Celle = Gilbert de Besse, Seigneur de la Richardie
10. Marguerite de Besse = Jérôme de Laizer, Seigneur de Siougeat
11. Louise de Laizer = Jean Baptiste de Saignes, Seigneur de Grizols
12. Louise de Saignes = Francois des Rosiers, Seigneur de Moncelet
13. Charles Annet des Rosiers, Seigneur de Moncelet = Anne de Bonnet de la Chabanne
14. Jean Charles de Moncelet alias Moslé = Catharine Elisabeth Koehler
15. Alexander Samuel Mosle = Dorothea Catharina Rendorff
16. Georg Rudolf Mosle = Charlotte Amalie Schultze
17. **George Mosle** of N.Y. = Caroline Durnford Dunscomb. Their daughter, Marie Caroline Mosle, married Keyes Winter, President Justice of the New York Municipal Court, and was the mother of Henry Mosle (H.M.) West Winter (1915-2000, married Elizabeth Tatham Dick), Pepsi-Cola executive, economic consultant, and author of *The Descendants of Charlemagne* (800-1400), 10 vols. (1987-91), covering sixteen generations.

1. John II, King of France, d. 1364 = Bona of Bohemia
2. John, Duke of Berry = Jeanne of Armagnac
3. Marie of Berry = John I, Duke of Bourbon
4. Charles I, Duke of Bourbon = Agnes of Burgundy
5. (illegitimate by Jeanne de Soubert), Sidoine alias Claude de Bourbon = René du Bus, Seigneur de Tison
6. Jeanne du Bus = Claude d'Aubery, Seigneur de Menetou-Couture
7. Robert d'Aubery, Seigneur de Menetou-Couture = Charlotte de Couraines
8. Françoise d'Aubery alias de Menetou = François de Cugnac, Seigneur de Fay
9. Gabrielle de Cugnac = Gilbert de Besse, Seigneur de la Richardie
10. Marguerite de Besse = Etienne de Laizer, Seigneur de Siougeat
11. Louise de Laizer = Jean Darbida de Saignes, Seigneur de Grandé
12. Louise de Saignes = Étienne des Rosiers, Seigneur de Moncelet
13. Charles Annet des Rosiers, Seigneur de Moncelet = Anne de Bonnet de la Chabanne
14. Jean Charles de Moncelet alias Moale = Catharine Elisabeth Koehler
15. Alexander Samuel Moale = Dorothea Clementine Rendorff
16. Georg Rudolf Moale = Charlotte Amalie Schultze
17. George Moale of N.Y. = Caroline Dunford Dunscomb. Their daughter, Marie Caroline Moale, married Rayns Wilner, President Justice of the New York Municipal Court, and was the mother of Henry Moale (H.M.) West Winter (1913-2006), married Elizabeth Tatham Dick, Pepsi-Cola executive, economic consultant, and author of The Descendants of Charlemagne (800-1400), 10 vols. (1987-91), covering sixteen generations.

(1) Ernestine Dorothea, Countess Reuss-Ebersdorf, NED, SETH. (2) Anne Nitschmann.

Sources: Meyer and Paget as per immediately preceding chart (for Erdmuthe Dorothea, much ES tables for Lusace, Bourbon, Burgundy, Gremberg, Saxony and Liechtenstein-Nikolsburg, DGA, vol. 1 (1939), p. 117 (Reichenberg).) Generations 4-12 of this line are followed by Gerald Paget (see p. 140) as K91-920, L1831-1835, M3674-3675, N7347-7348, O14695-14694 (X3173-3176), O6331-6332, P12103-12104, Q25407-25408 (Q19011-19012). See also Adelaide L. Fries, ed., Records of the Moravians in North Carolina, Volume I, 1752-1771 (1922), p. 128, Volume II, 1752-1775 (1925), pp. 545-46.

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. **Richard Nichols** (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y.; d. unm.

Sources: *DNB*; *Drummond*, vol. 1 (Bruce) and *BP* (Bruce, earls of Elgin); *BP* (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); *CP* (Lorn) and *MCS4*, line 42. See also *TAG* 68(1993):113-14.

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12,13. **Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon)** of Va. = Mary Harris.

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Mornington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. **Sir Ferdinando Gorges** (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = (1) Frances Dennis, see below
11.12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt
12.13. Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon) of Va. = Mary Harris

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Monnington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cicely Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. Sir Ferdinando Gorges (c. 1565–1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges.

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Yssac
3. Joanna Isaac or Yssac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Home of Wedderburn
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stirling
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Marjorie Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nicholls (Nicolls)
12. Richard Nicholls (Nicolls) (c. 1624–1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y., d. unm.

Sources: DNB; Drummond, vol. 1 (Bruce) and BP (Bruce, earls of Elgin); SP (Stewart, Lords of Lorne), Home — SP (Stewart of Lorne), CP (Lorne) and MCS4, line 82. See also TAG 58(1982):143-46.

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. **Richard Nichols** (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor ~~of N.Y.~~, d. unm.

Sources: *DNB*; *Drummond*, vol. 1 (Bruce) and *BP* (Bruce, earls of Elgin); *BP* (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); *CP* (Lorn) and *MCS4*, line 42. See also *TAG* 68(1993):113-14.

FROM ROYAL DESCENDANTS ~~OF~~ OF 600 IMMIGRANTS

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt 4

12,13. **Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon)** of Va. = Mary Harris.

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Mornington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. **Sir Ferdinando Gorges** (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Maurice Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below
11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt
12,13. Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon) of Va. = Mary Harris

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Monnington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. Sir Ferdinando Gorges (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges.

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (?) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Yssac
3. Joanna Isaac or Yssac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Margaret Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. Richard Nichols (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y., d. unm.

Sources: DNB; Drummond, vol. 1 (Bruce) and SP (Bruce, earls of Elgin); BP (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); CP (Lorne) and MCS4, line 42. See also TAG 68(1993):113-14

From Royal Descendant
of
600 Immigrants

1. **Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329** = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. **Richard Nichols** (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y.; d. unm.

Sources: *DNB*; *Drummond*, vol. 1 (Bruce) and *BP* (Bruce, earls of Elgin); *BP* (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); *CP* (Lorn) and *MCS4*, line 42. See also *TAG* 68(1993):113-14.

FROM ROYAL DESCENDENTS of 600 IMMIGRANTS

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12,13. **Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon)** of Va. = Mary Harris.

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Mornington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. **Sir Ferdinando Gorges** (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Marguerite of France

2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales

3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave

4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray

5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan

6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley

7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead

8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Maurice Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault

9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon

10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11.12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12.13. Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon) of Va. = Mary Harris

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye

8. William Trye = Anne Baynham

9. Edward Trye = Sybil Monnington

10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above

11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH

11. Sir Ferdinando Gorges (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges.

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh

2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac

3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne

4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne

5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan

6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart

7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Marion Herries

8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder

9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid

10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose

11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicoll)

12. Richard Nichols (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y., d. unm.

Sources: DNB; Drummond, vol. 1 (Bruce) and BP (Bruce, earls of Elgin); BP (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne), CP (Lorn) and MCS4, line 42. See also TAG 68(1993):13-14.

From Royal Descents
of
600 Immigrants

1. **Robert I, King of Scotland**, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. **Richard Nichols** (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y.; d. unm.

Sources: *DNB*; *Drummond*, vol. 1 (Bruce) and *BP* (Bruce, earls of Elgin); *BP* (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); *CP* (Lorn) and *MCS4*, line 42. See also *TAG* 68(1993):113-14.

From Royal Descendants of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12,13. **Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon)** of Va. = Mary Harris.

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Mornington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. **Sir Ferdinando Gorges** (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below
11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt
12,13. Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon) of Va. = Mary Harris

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Monnington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cicely Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. Sir Ferdinando Gorges (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. Richard Nichols (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y., d. unm.

Sources: DNB; Drummond, vol. 1 (Bruce) and BP (Bruce, earls of Elgin), BP (recent editions, Moray — the Stewarts of Lennox), CP (Lorn) and MCS4, line 42. See also TAG 68(1993):113-14.

From Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. **Richard Nichols** (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y.; d. unm.

Sources: *DNB*; *Drummond*, vol. 1 (Bruce) and *BP* (Bruce, earls of Elgin); *BP* (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); *CP* (Lorn) and *MCS4*, line 42. See also *TAG* 68(1993):113-14.

FROM ROYAL DESCENDANTS OF 600 IMMIGRANTS

258

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12,13. **Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon)** of Va. = Mary Harris.

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Mornington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. **Sir Ferdinando Gorges** (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

259

253

Pumping

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Maurice Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below
11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt
12,13. Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon) of Va. = Mary Harris

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Monnington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. Sir Ferdinando Gorges (c. 1568-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges.

257

The Royal Descents of 500 Immigrants

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. (illegitimate) Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. Richard Nichols (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y.; d. unm.

Sources: DNB; Drummond, vol. 1 (Bruce) and SP (Bruce, earls of Elgin); SP (recent edition), Nairny — for Stewart of Lorne), CP (Lorne) and MCS4, line 42. See also TAG 68 (1993), 113-14.

Fern Pump-Dishwasher
&
(see EMW/Watmt)

1. **Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329** = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. **Richard Nichols** (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y.; d. unm.

Sources: *DNB*; *Drummond*, vol. 1 (Bruce) and *BP* (Bruce, earls of Elgin); *BP* (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); *CP* (Lorn) and *MCS4*, line 42. See also *TAG* 68(1993):113-14.

From Royal Descendants of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12,13. **Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon)** of Va. = Mary Harris.

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Mornington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. **Sir Ferdinando Gorges** (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 1st Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault.
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12,13. Col. Thomas Lygon (Ligon) of Va. = Mary Harris

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Monington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cicely Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges, SETH
11. Sir Ferdinando Gorges (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

1. Robert I, King of Scotland, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. Richard Nichols (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y., d. unm.

Sources: DNB, Drummond, vol. 1 (Bruce) and SP (Bruce, earls of Elgin), BP (recent editions, Murray — for Stewart of Lorne), CP (Lorne) and MCS4, line 42. See also TAG 68(1993):112-14.

From Royal Descents
of
500 Immigrants

1. **Robert I, King of Scotland**, d. 1329 = (2) Elizabeth de Burgh
2. Matilda Bruce = Thomas Isaac or Ysac
3. Joanna Isaac or Ysac = John de Ergadia of Lorne
4. Isabel de Ergadia = Sir John Stewart of Innermeath and Lorne
5. Jean Stewart = Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan
6. John Bruce of Clackmannan = Elizabeth Stewart
7. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Mariot Herries
8. Sir David Bruce of Clackmannan = Janet Blackadder
9. Edward Bruce of Blairhall = Alison Reid
10. Sir George Bruce of Carnock = Margaret Primrose
11. Margaret Bruce = Francis Nichols (Nicolls)
12. **Richard Nichols** (Nicolls) (c. 1624-1672), 1st English colonial governor of N.Y.; d. unm.

Sources: *DNB*; *Drummond*, vol. 1 (Bruce) and *BP* (Bruce, earls of Elgin); *BP* (recent editions, Moray — for Stewart of Lorne); *CP* (Lorn) and *MCS4*, line 42. See also *TAG* 68(1993):113-14.

From Royal Descendants of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Margaret of France
2. Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk = Alice de Hales
3. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk = John de Segrave, 4th Baron Segrave
4. Elizabeth de Segrave = John Mowbray, 4th Baron Mowbray
5. Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of Norfolk = Elizabeth FitzAlan
6. Isabel Mowbray = James Berkeley, 6th Baron Berkeley
7. Maurice Berkeley = Isabel Mead
8. Anne Berkeley = Sir William Dennis, son of Sir Walter Dennis (and Agnes Danvers), son of Morris Dennis and Katherine Stradling, probably (but not certainly) legitimate, daughter of Sir Edward Stradling and (prob.) Jane Beaufort, SETH, a great-granddaughter of Edward III, King of England, d. 1377, and Philippa of Hainault
9. Eleanor Dennis = William Lygon
10. Thomas Lygon = 11. Frances Dennis, see below

11,12. Thomas Lygon = Elizabeth Pratt

12,13. **Col. Thomas Ligon (Lygon)** of Va. = Mary Harris.

7. Isabel Berkeley (sister of Maurice) = William Trye
8. William Trye = Anne Baynham
9. Edward Trye = Sybil Mornington
10. Katherine Trye = Hugh Dennis, nephew of Sir William Dennis, above
11. Frances Dennis = Thomas Lygon, see above

10. Cecily Lygon (sister of the first Thomas Lygon) = Edward Gorges; SETH
11. **Sir Ferdinando Gorges** (c. 1565-1647), founder and lord proprietor of Maine, = (1) Anne Bell, ARD, SETH; (2) Mrs. Mary Fulford Achims, ARD, SETH; (3) Elizabeth Gorges,

L.I.). George Ludlow, a brother of Roger and Gabriel, also immigrated to Massachusetts, and later settled in Virginia, but apparently left no descendants.

12. Thomas Ludlow (brother of Gabriel and Roger) = Jane Bennett
13. Gabriel Ludlow = Martha ——
14. **Gabriel Ludlow** of N.Y. = Sarah Hanmer.

Sources: *PASCC* 2:228-30 (Ludlow), 100 (Courtenay), 33-34 (Bohun); *AR7*, lines 12, 6 and *MCS4*, line 88; *Roger Ludlow*.

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Eleanor of Castile
2. Joan Plantagenet = Gilbert de Clare, 3rd Earl of Gloucester, 7th Earl of Hertford
3. Eleanor de Clare = Hugh le Despencer, 1st Baron Despencer
4. Sir Edward Despencer = Anne Ferrers
5. Edward Despencer, 3rd Baron Despencer = Elizabeth Burghersh
6. Elizabeth Despencer = John FitzAlan, 2nd Baron Arundel
7. Sir Thomas Arundel = Joan Moyns
8. Eleanor Arundel = Sir Thomas Browne
9. Sir Robert Browne = Mary Malet
10. Eleanor Browne = Sir William Kempe
11. Sir Thomas Kempe = (1) Catherine Cheney; (2) Anne Moyle
12. (by 1) Anne Kempe = Sir Thomas Shirley
13. **Cecily Shirley** = Thomas **West**, 3rd Baron Delaware (de la Warr) (1577-1618), colonial governor of Va., ARD, SETH.

12. (by 2) Sir Thomas Kempe (half brother of Lady Shirley) = Dorothy Thompson
13. Dorothy Kempe = Sir Thomas Chichele
14. **Sir Henry Chichele**, colonial deputy-governor of Va. = Mrs. Agatha Eltonhead Kellaway Wormeley of Va., ARD, SETH.

11. Edward Kempe (brother of Sir Thomas) = Elizabeth Wilmot
12. Thomas Kempe = Mary Oglander
13. Frances Kempe = Henry Bromfield
14. **Edward Bromfield** of Mass. = (1) Mrs. Elizabeth —— Brading; (2) Mary Danforth.

Sources: *CP* (de la Warr), *Shirleiana*, pp. 235, 256-58 esp.; *Kempe*, section I, pp. 24-31, 34-38, charts opp. pp. 14 and 20, and section IV,

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Eleanor of Castile
2. Joan Plantagenet = Gilbert de Clare, 3rd Earl of Gloucester, 7th Earl of Hertford
3. Elizabeth de Clare = Sir Theobald de Verdun
4. Isabel de Verdun = Henry Ferrers, 2nd Baron Ferrers of Groby
5. Elizabeth Ferrers = David Strathbogie, 2nd Earl of Atholl
6. Elizabeth Strathbogie = Sir John Scrope
7. Elizabeth Scrope = Thomas Clarell
8. Elizabeth Clarell = Sir Richard Fitzwilliam
9. Margaret Fitzwilliam = Ralph Reresby
10. Elizabeth Reresby = Edward Eyre
11. Anne Eyre = Thomas Revell
12. (very probably) Mary Revell = John Woolley
13. Adam Woolley = Grace Heywood
14. Edward Woolley = Mary Fritchley
15. **Emmanuel Woolley** of R.I. = Elizabeth ----.

Sources: Forthcoming article by Jack T. Hutchinson of Dunwoody, Ga., esp. for arguments identifying the immigrant and Mary Revell; L. W. Welch, "The Wolley Family and Pedigrees" (1936), pp. 21-22 (and accompanying pedigree of Wolley of Allen Hill) (in R.A. Stokely, *The Derbyshire Connections of the Stokely Families of Iowa*, n.d., at the Derbyshire Record Office) and *BLG*, 18th ed., vol. 3(1972), p. 259; *TG*, new ser., 8(1891-92):70 and *Derbyshire Archaeological Journal* 91 (1973):143, 161 (and accompanying pedigree) (Revell); John W. Clay, ed., *Familiae Minorum Gentium*, vol. 2 (*HSPVS*, vol. 38, 1895), pp. 555-57 (Eyre); Rev. Joseph Hunter, *The History and Topography of the Deanery of Doncaster*, vol. 2 (1831), p. 39 (Reresby); *PCF Yorkshire*, vol. 1 (1874), Fitzwilliam and Clarell pedigrees; J.W. Clay, *The Extinct and Dormant Peerages of the Northern Counties of England* (1913), p. 203 (Scrope); *CP* 1:308-9 (Scrope, Strathbogie, Ferrers); *PASCC* 2:86 (Ferrers), 56-57 (Verdun), 83-84 (Clare).

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Eleanor of Castile
2. Joan Plantagenet = Gilbert de Clare, 3rd Earl of Gloucester, 7th Earl of Hertford
3. Margaret de Clare = Hugh de Audley, 1st Earl of Gloucester
4. Margaret de Audley = Ralph Stafford, 1st Earl of Stafford
5. Hugh Stafford, 2nd Earl of Stafford = Philippa Beauchamp
6. Margaret Stafford = Ralph Neville, 1st Earl of Westmoreland
7. Margaret Neville = Richard Scrope, 3rd Baron Scrope of Bolton
8. Henry Scrope, 4th Baron Scrope of Bolton = Elizabeth Scrope, a cousin
9. Elizabeth Scrope = Oliver St. John, son of Sir Oliver St. John and Margaret Beauchamp, SETH
10. Sir John St. John = Jane Iwardby
11. John St. John = Elizabeth Whetehill
12. William St. John = Barbara Gore
13. Elizabeth St. John = Sir Francis Castillion
14. Barbara Castillion = Anthony Spier
15. Margaret Spier = William Sellon
16. William Sellon = Mary Hunt
17. John Sellon = Sarah Harman (parents of John and Samuel Sellon of Mass., husbands of Mrs. Elizabeth Fraiswell Reddaway and Sarah Butler, respectively, who both left issue but NDTPS).
18. William Sellon = Sarah Littlehales
19. Lydia Sellon (died in England) = Benjamin Henry Latrobe (1764-1820) of Pa. (also Va., Washington, D.C., Md. and La.), the architect and civil engineer
20. **Lydia M. Latrobe** of N.Y. = Nicholas J. **Roosevelt** (1767-1854), engineer and steamboat builder.

21. **Kathleen Helen MacCarthy-Morrogh,** known as **Kay Summersby**, 1908-1975, of N.Y., aide and confidant of General Dwight David Eisenhower during World War II, = (1) Gordon Thomas Summersby; (2) Reginald Heber Morgan.

Sources: *ANB*, vol. 23, pp. 136-37 (Kay Summersby); *BIFR*, pp. 865-66, 105 (MacCarthy-Morrogh, Morrogh and MacCarthy), 399-400, 405 (Fagan), 872 (Nangle); *DNB* (Sir William de Welles under Lionel, Leo or Lyon de Welles, 6th Baron Welles) and *CP12*, part 1, p. 9 (forename of Anne Barnewall). See also Gerard Paget, *The Lineage and Ancestry of H.R.H. Prince Charles, Prince of Wales,* vol. 2 (1977), pp. 481 (note under F60), 1-4.

1. Edward I, King of England, d. 1307 = Eleanor of Castile
2. Joan Plantagenet = Gilbert de Clare, 3rd Earl of Gloucester, 7th Earl of Hertford
3. Margaret de Clare = Hugh de Audley, 1st Earl of Gloucester
4. Margaret de Audley = Ralph Stafford, 1st Earl of Stafford
5. Katherine Stafford = Sir John Sutton
6. Sir John Sutton = Jane —-
7. Sir John Sutton = Constance Blount
8. John Sutton, 1st Baron Dudley = Elizabeth Berkeley
9. John Dudley = Elizabeth Bramshot
10. Elizabeth Dudley (sister of Edmund Dudley, minister of Henry VII) = Thomas Ashburnham
11. Helen Ashburnham = Sir Walter Henley
12. Anne Henley = Richard Covert
13. John Covert = Charity Bowes
14. Anne Covert = Sir Walter Covert, a cousin
15. **Elizabeth Covert** (died in England) = John **Fenwick** (1618-1683), colonist, founder of Salem, N.J., ARD, SETH.

Sources: *Ardingly*, pp. 183-86 (Covert); W.B. Bannerman, ed., *Visitations of Kent, 1530-1, 1574, and 1592*, vol. 2 (*HSPVS*, vol. 75, 1924), p. 104 (Henley), and *Visitations of Sussex, 1530 and 1633-4* (*HSPVS*, vol. 53, 1905), p. 18 (Ashburnham); Dean Dudley, *The History of the Dudley Family* (1886-98), esp. p. 60 (Elizabeth Dudley); *AR7*, lines 81, 9, *MCS4*, line 149B, *TG* 5(1984):131-39, 150-51, 154-56, and *PASCC* 2:122-23 (Sutton), 337-39 (Stafford), 83-84 (Clare).

17. Robert Gibbes of Barbados = Mary Coventry
18. **Robert Gibbes**, colonial governor of S.C. = —— Davis.
18. **Thomas Gibbes** of S.C. = Elizabeth ——.
18. Basil Gibbes = Ann Murrey
19. **John Gibbes**, very probably the immigrant to Goose Creek, S.C. = Elizabeth ——.

Sources: *PSECD* 3:308-11 and *LDBR* 1, pp. 186-89 (Thomas Warren); *VHG*, pp. 232-49 (Warren, Crayford), *HSF* 2:87-90 (Crispe) and *AR7*, lines 93, 170; Brice McAdoo Clagett, "The Gibbes Family of St. Andrew Parish, Barbados: Its English Ancestry in Kent, England, and its Beginnings in South Carolina" (1987), unpublished mss. sent to the author, data Mr. Clagett will use in his *Seven Centuries: Ancestors for Twenty Generations of John Brice de Treville Clagett and Ann Calvert Brooke Clagett*. See also W. Bruce Bannerman, ed., *Visitations of Kent, 1574 and 1592* (*HSPVS*, vol. 75, 1924), p. 146 (Torney or Tournay) and F.A. Crisp, *Collections Relating to the Family of Crispe*, new ser. (1913), vol. 1, p. 34 (Blechynden) and *passim* (Crispe).

Rupert

1. David I, King of Scotland, d. 1153 = Matilda of Northumberland, widow of Simon de St. Liz, SETH
2. Henry of Scotland, Earl of Huntingdon = Ada de Warenne, a great-granddaughter of Henry I, King of France, d. 1060, and Anne of Kiev, see *AR7*, lines 89, 50, 53
3. Margaret of Scotland = Humphrey de Bohun IV, hereditary constable of England
4. Henry de Bohun, 1st Earl of Hereford = Maud FitzGeoffrey, Countess of Essex
5. Humphrey de Bohun, 2nd Earl of Hereford = Maud (de Lusignan) of Eu
6. Isabel (probably de Bohun and a sister of Alice de Bohun, her husband's first wife) = Roger V de Toeni
7. Ralph VII de Toeni = Mary ----
8. Alice de Toeni = Guy de Beauchamp, 10th Earl of Warwick, see *RD500*, pp. 429-30
9. Maud de Beauchamp = Geoffrey de Say, 2nd Baron Say
10. Joan de Say = Sir William Fiennes
11. Sir William Fiennes = Elizabeth Batisford
12. James Fiennes, 1st Baron Saye and Sele = ----
13. Elizabeth Fiennes = William Cromer
14. Sir James Cromer = Catherine Cantilupe (Cantelow)
15. Anne Cromer = William Whetenhall
16. Rose Whetenhall = Thomas Wilsford
17. Cecily Wilsford = Edwin Sandys, Archbishop of York
18. **George Sandys** (1577/8-1643/4), poet, treasurer of Va., d. unm.
18. Sir Samuel Sandys = Mercy Colepepper (Culpeper)
19. **Margaret Sandys** of Va. = Sir Francis **Wyatt** (1588-1644), colonial governor of Va., ARD, SETH.

ALSO BY BARBARA W. TUCHMAN

Bible and Sword (1956)
The Zimmermann Telegram (1958)
The Guns of August (1962)
The Proud Tower (1966)
Stilwell and the American Experience in China (1971)
Notes from China (1972)

A Distant Mirror

The Calamitous 14th Century

Barbara W. Tuchman

Alfred A. Knopf *New York*

Chapter 3

Youth and Chivalry

Although doubtless precious to his parents as firstborn son and heir of a great dynasty, the infant Enguerrand VII was probably not the adored object of the coddling and tenderness that babies are by nature supposed to inspire. Of all the characteristics in which the medieval age differs from the modern, none is so striking as the comparative absence of interest in children. Emotion in relation to them rarely appears in art or literature or documentary evidence. The Christ child is of course repeatedly pictured, usually in his mother's arms, but prior to the mid-14th century he is generally held stiffly, away from her body, by a mother who is aloof even when nursing. Or else the holy infant lies alone on the ground, swaddled or sometimes quite naked and uncovered, while an unsmiling mother gazes at him abstractedly. Her separateness from the child was meant to indicate his divinity. If the ordinary mother felt a warmer, more intimate emotion, it found small expression in medieval art because the attitudes of motherhood were preempted by the Virgin Mary.

In literature the chief role of children was to die, usually drowned, smothered, or abandoned in a forest on the orders of some king fearing prophecy or mad husband testing a wife's endurance. Women appear rarely as mothers. They are flirts, bawds, and deceiving wives in the popular tales, saints and martyrs in the drama, unattainable objects of passionate and illicit love in the romances. Occasionally motherhood may break through, as when an English preacher, to point a moral in a sermon, tells how a mother "that hath a childe in wynter when the childes hondes ben cold, the modur taketh hym a stree [straw] or a rusche and byddeth him warme itt, not for love of the stree to hete it . . . but for to hete the childes honds." An occasional illustration or carving in stone shows parents teaching a child to walk, a peasant mother combing or delousing her child's hair with his head in her lap, a more elegant mother of the 14th century knitting a child's garment on four needles, an acknowledgment from a saint's life of the "beauty of infancy," and from the 12th century *Ancren Riwle* a description of a peasant mother playing hide-and-seek with her child and who, when he cries for her, "leapeth forth lightly with outspread arms and embraceth and kisseth him and wipeth his eyes." These are isolated mentions which leave the empty spaces between more noticeable.

Medieval illustrations show people in every other human activity—making love and dying, sleeping and eating, in bed and in the bath, praying, hunting, dancing, plowing, in games and in combat, trading, traveling, reading and writing—yet so rarely with children as to raise the question: Why not?

Maternal love, like sex, is generally considered too innate to be eradicable, but perhaps under certain unfavorable conditions it may atrophy. Owing to the high infant mortality of the times, estimated at one or two in three, the investment of love in a young child may have been so unrewarding that by some ruse of nature, as when overcrowded rodents in captivity will not breed, it was suppressed. Perhaps also the frequent childbearing put less value on the product. A child was born and died and another took its place.

Well-off noble and bourgeois families bore more children than the poor because they married young and because, as a result of employing wet-nurses, the period of infertility was short. They also raised more, often as many as six to ten reaching adulthood. Guillaume de Coucy, grandfather of Enguerrand VII, raised five sons and five daughters; his son Raoul raised four of each. Nine out of the twelve children of Edward III and Queen Philippa of England reached maturity. The average woman of twenty, it has been estimated, could expect about twelve years of childbearing, with live births spaced out —owing to stillbirths, abortions, and nursing—at fairly long intervals of about thirty months. At this rate, the average of births per family was about five, of whom half survived.

Chapter 3

Youth and Chivalry

Although doubtless precious to his parents as firstborn son and heir of a great dynasty, the infant Enguerrand VII was probably not the adored object of the coddling and tenderness that babies are by nature supposed to inspire. Of all the characteristics in which the medieval age differs from the modern, none is so striking as the comparative absence of interest in children. Emotion in relation to them rarely appears in art or literature or documentary evidence. The Christ child is of course repeatedly pictured, usually in his mother's arms, but prior to the mid-14th century he is generally held stiffly, away from her body, by a mother who is aloof even when nursing. Or else the holy infant lies alone on the ground, swaddled or sometimes quite naked and uncovered, while an unsmiling mother gazes at him abstractedly. Her separateness from the child was meant to indicate his divinity. If the ordinary mother felt a warmer, more intimate emotion, it found small expression in medieval art because the attitudes of motherhood were preempted by the Virgin Mary.

In literature the chief role of children was to die, usually drowned, smothered, or abandoned in a forest on the orders of some king fearing prophecy or mad husband testing a wife's endurance. Women appear rarely as mothers. They are flirts, bawds, and deceiving wives in the popular tales, saints and martyrs in the drama, unattainable ob-

jects of passionate and illicit love in the romances. Occasionally motherhood may break through, as when an English preacher, to point a moral in a sermon, tells how a mother "that hath a childe in wynter when the childes hondes ben cold, the modur taketh hym a stree [straw] or a rusche and byddeth him warme hit, not for love of the stree to hete it . . . but for to hete the childes hondis." An occasional illustration or carving in stone shows parents teaching a child to walk, a peasant mother combing or delousing her child's hair with his head in her lap, a more elegant mother of the 14th century knitting a child's garment on four needles, an acknowledgment from a saint's life of the "beauty of infancy," and from the 12th century *Ancren Riwle* a description of a peasant mother playing hide-and-seek with her child and who, when he cries for her, "leapeth forth lightly with outspread arms and embraceth and kisseth him and wipeth his eyes." These are isolated mentions which leave the empty spaces between more noticeable.

Medieval illustrations show people in every other human activity—making love and dying, sleeping and eating, in bed and in the bath, praying, hunting, dancing, plowing, in games and in combat, trading, traveling, reading and writing—yet so rarely with children, as to raise the question: Why not?

Maternal love, like sex, is generally considered too innate to be eradicable, but perhaps under certain unfavorable conditions it may atrophy. Owing to the high infant mortality of the times, estimated at one or two in three, the investment of love in a young child may have been so unrewarding that by some ruse of nature, as when overcrowded rodents in captivity will not breed, it was suppressed. Perhaps also the frequent childbearing put less value on the product. A child was born and died and another took its place.

Well-off noble and bourgeois families bore more children than the poor because they married young and because, as a result of employing wet-nurses, the period of infertility was short. They also raised more, often as many as six to ten reaching adulthood. Guillaume de Coucy, grandfather of Enguerrand VII, raised five sons and five daughters; his son Raoul raised four of each. Nine out of the twelve children of Edward III and Queen Philippa of England reached maturity. The average woman of twenty, it has been estimated, could expect about twelve years of childbearing, with five births spaced out—owing to stillbirths, abortions, and nursing—at fairly long intervals of about thirty months. At this rate, the average of births per family was about five, of whom half survived.

would be elected Holy Roman Emperor and rule as the holiest monarch since the beginning of time. He and the Pope together would expel the Saracens and Tatars from Europe, convert all Moslems, Jews, and other infidels, destroy heresy, conquer the world for the universal church, and, before they died, establish a reign of peace that would last a thousand years until the Day of Judgment and the End.

The hostages did not escape the plague. A high-ranking victim was Count Guy de St. Pol, a knight of great virtue, "very devout and merciful to the poor," who abhorred the lusts and corruptions of the world, fasted unsparingly, and had maintained virginity until agreeing to marriage. The bourgeois hostages of Paris, Rouen, and several other towns were likewise victims. The great Duke of Lancaster, probably the richest man in the kingdom, was not proof; he too died of the plague, leaving his title and vast inheritance to his son-in-law, John of Gaunt, third son of King Edward. How and where the hostages were housed and whether chivalric courtesy allowed them escape to country retreats is not recorded. In 1357, eight years after the first plague, London was reported still one-third empty, but, though uncrowded, its sanitation was still careless enough to elicit repeated ordinances requiring citizens to clean their premises. Though it was against the law to empty chamber pots into the streets, their contents and kitchen garbage were often flung out of windows, more or less aimed at the gutters, which carried a steady current of water. Barns for keeping horses, cattle, pigs, and chickens were located inside the walls as well as outside, causing many complaints about accumulating piles of manure. At about this time London's aldermen organized a system of hired "rakers" to carry the piles away in dump carts or in dung boats on the Thames.

For the hostages, prospects were not carefree. Their hope of return depended on regular payments of the King's ransom, which already lagged. Collection of money was slowed by the plague and was anyway hard to come by in the ashes left by the companies. The case of Buxeaul, a town in Burgundy, was typical of many. According to a royal ordinance of 1361, plague and massacre had reduced its fifty or sixty hearths to ten and these "have been pillaged and ruined by our enemies so that little or nothing remains to them wherefore some of the inhabitants have left the place and are still leaving from day to day"; and because of these things, the survivors if required to pay

customary taxes "would have to flee and leave the place and become poor beggars"; therefore it was ordained that the town should pay one tax a year instead of two and be freed of all heriot.

The desolation of churches sacked by the enemy was a subject of constant appeals to the bishops. Candles cannot be lit at mass because the winds blow through for lack of window glass; collapse threatens without funds for maintenance; roofs leak, rain falls on the altar. Abbots and abbesses wander in search of subsistence; prelates who would have blushed to appear in public without retinues of horsemen and servants "are now under the necessity of going on foot in humiliation followed by a single monk or valet and subsisting on the most frugal diet." Universities suffered from lack of attendance and fees. Montpellier declared itself "destitute of lecturers and auditors because in the said *studium* where formerly a thousand students used to dwell, scarcely 200 are to be found today."

To the shocked eyes of Petrarch, sent by Galeazzo Visconti to congratulate King Jean on his liberation, France was "a heap of ruins." Petrarch was an inveterate complainer who raised every complaint to an extremity, whether it was the iniquity of doctors, the smells of Avignon, or the decadence of the papacy. But even if exaggerated, his account of France as he saw it in January 1361 was tragic enough. "Everywhere was solitude, desolation and misery; fields are deserted, houses ruined and empty except in the walled towns; everywhere you see the fatal footprints of the English and the hateful scars still bleeding from their swords." In royal Paris, "shamed by devastation up to her very gates . . . even the Seine flows sadly as if feeling the sorrow of it, and weeps, trembling for the fate of the whole land."

Petrarch presented the King with two rings from Galeazzo, one a huge ruby as a gift, one torn from Jean's hand at Poitiers which Galeazzo had somehow redeemed. Afterward he treated the court to a Latin oration on the Biblical text of Manasseh's return from Babylon, with felicitous references to the mutability of Fortune as shown by Jean's marvelous restoration out of captivity. The King and the Prince, Petrarch wrote in the voluminous correspondence of which he carefully kept copies, "fixed their eyes on me" with great interest, and he felt that his discussion of Fortune especially aroused the attention of the Dauphin, "a young man of ardent intelligence."

Personal misfortunes, apart from those of his country, had afflicted the Dauphin. In October 1360 his three-year-old daughter, Jeanne, and her infant sister, Bonne, his only children, had died

Even for the 14th century, this reasoning, in the face of political realities, seemed extreme. Jean's Council and the prelates and barons of France "conseled him sore to the contrary" and told him his plan was "a great folly," but he insisted, saying that if "good faith and honor were to be banished from the rest of the world, they should still be found in the hearts and words of princes." He departed a week after Christmas, crossing the Channel in midwinter.

His going was an amazement to his contemporaries. Jean de Venette, who loved neither kings nor nobles, suggested he went back for "*causa joci*" (reasons of pleasure). Historians have offered him every excuse: that he returned to avert war, or, counting on personal relations, to persuade Edward to reduce the ransom, or persuade him to call off the renewed hostilities of the King of Navarre. If these were his reasons, none was accomplished. If it was honor that took him back, what of kingship? What did he owe to the kingdom that needed its sovereign, to the citizens who were being squeezed of their last penny to pay his ransom, to the memory of Ringois of Abbeville? Who can say what made Jean return? Perhaps it was no medieval reason, but the human tragedy of a man who, knowing himself inadequate for the task he was born to, sought the enforced passivity of prison.

He arrived in London in January 1364, was greeted with lavish entertainments and processions, fell ill of an "unknown malady" in March, and died in April, aged 45. Edward gave him a magnificent funeral service at St. Paul's during which 4,000 torches each twelve feet high and 3,000 candles each weighing ten pounds were consumed. Afterward his body was returned to France for burial in the royal basilica of St. Denis. King Jean had found the permanent passivity of the grave.

A million florins were still owed on his ransom, leaving the hostages unreleased. Some used the safe-conducts given them from time to time and did not return, despite repeated summonses. Some bought their freedom from Edward with shares of their own territories. Others simply disappeared, by one means or another. Anjou's younger brother, Jean, Duc de Berry, managed so shrewdly and made so many excuses while on leave that he retained liberty and honor too. Matthieu de Roye, on the other hand, perhaps because his reputation as a fighter kept him well guarded, was still a hostage after twelve years. Enguerrand de Coucy was to be released under special circumstances in 1365.

Chapter 9

Enguerrand and Isabella

Isabella of England, second child and eldest daughter of King Edward and Queen Philippa, was the favorite of her father, whose marriage diplomacy on her behalf had five times failed to produce results. Since the last failure, when she was nineteen, she had been allowed to live independently, an over-indulged, willful, and wildly extravagant princess who was 33 in 1365, eight years older than Enguerrand de Coucy.

As a baby she had lain in a state cradle, gilded and crested, lined with taffeta, and furnished with a coverlet made of 670 skins although she was born in June. A special dressmaker appointed to the infant made her a robe of Lucca silk with four rows of "garnitures" edged with fur to wear at her mother's *relevailles,* or first reception after the birth. The Queen for the occasion wore a robe of red and purple velvet embroidered with pearls, and received the court reclining on a state bed equipped with a gigantic spread of green velvet measuring seven and one half by eight ells* and embroidered with an all-over pattern of merman and mermaid holding the shields of England and Hainault. All her ladies of the chamber and the whole of her household, from chancellor and treasurer down to kitchen maid,

* If the unit was the Flemish ell of 27 inches, the coverlet would have measured 17 by 18 feet; if it was the English ell of 45 inches, the dimensions would have been 28 by 30 feet.

Chapter 12

Double Allegiance

As events moved toward the re-opening of war between France and England, Enguerrand was caught by his English marriage on the prongs of a forked allegiance. He could neither take up arms against his father-in-law, to whom he owed fealty for his English lands, nor, on the other hand, fight against his natural liege lord, the King of France.

King Charles was pressing hard on the issue of sovereignty raised by the Gascon lords. Taking pains to prepare an elaborate justification for resuming hostilities, the King asked for legal opinions from eminent jurists of the universities of Bologna, Montpellier, Toulouse, and Orléans, who not surprisingly returned favorable replies. Draped in the law, Charles summoned the Black Prince to Paris to answer the complaints against him. "Fiercely beholding" the messengers, the Prince fittingly replied that he would gladly come, "but I assure you that it will be with helmet on our head and 60,000 men in our company." Thereupon Charles promptly proclaimed him a disloyal vassal, pronounced the Treaty of Brétigny void, and declared war as of May 1369.

As this situation developed, lords who held lands of both kings "were sore troubled in their myndes . . . and specially the lorde of Coucy, for it touched him gretly." In the awkward predicament of owing allegiance to two lords at war with each other, a vassal, according to Bonet, should render his military service to the lord of his first oath and send a substitute to fight for the other—an ingenious but expensive solution. Coucy could not be compelled by King Edward to fight against his natural liege, but it was clear enough that if he fought for France, his great holdings as Earl of Bedford, and possibly Isabella's too, would be confiscated.

His first plan was to leave in pursuit of a Hapsburg inheritance from his mother which lay across the Jura on the Swiss side of Alsace and had been withheld from him by his cousins Albert III and Leopold III, Dukes of Austria. Although Coucy's claim has been disputed and the circumstances are confused, he himself clearly had no doubts of his right. His seal of 1369 bears a shield quartered with the arms of Austria in the same fashion that Edward quartered his arms with those of France to represent his claim to the French crown. Faceless and barely two inches high, the tiny figure on the seal expressed by its unusual stance the same haughtiness as the Coucy motto. Unlike the typical noble's seal of a galloping knight with upraised sword, the Coucy figure stands erect, in mail with closed visor, austere and stern, holding in its right hand a lance planted on the ground and in its left the shield. Such a standing figure, rarely used, implied regency or royal descent, and appeared in Coucy's time on the arms of the Dukes of Anjou, Berry, and Bourbon. In one form or another, sometimes with a crest of plumes descending upon the shoulders, the upright immobile figure remained on Coucy's seals throughout his lifetime.

With a small body of knights and mixed Picard-Breton-Norman men-at-arms, Coucy entered Alsace in imperial territory in September 1369. At about this time Isabella returned to England with her daughters, either to protect her revenues or because her mother was dying at Windsor, or both. The death of good Queen Philippa in August 1369 had historic effect in that it turned Froissart back to France and French patrons—of whom Coucy was to be one—and to a French point of view in the unfolding chronicle.

In Alsace, Coucy had contracted with the Count of Montbéliard, at a price of 21,000 francs, for his aid against the Hapsburg Dukes. In a manifesto to the towns of Strasbourg and Colmar, he disclaimed any hostile intention against them and stated the case of his inheritance. Thereafter, as the evidence dims, it is clear only that the project aborted. Some say that the Dukes of Austria recruited a powerful enemy of Montbéliard to immobilize his forces, others that Coucy was recalled by an urgent message from Charles V on September 30

but immediately on his return he accepted a diplomatic mission to the Count of Flanders in the interests of France against England. By now Coucy was a member of the Royal Council, clearly relied on by Charles V for his perspicacity and diplomacy. The King's anxieties had been increased by the mental illness of Queen Jeanne who in 1373 was afflicted "so that she lost her mind and her memory." After many prayers and pilgrimages by her husband who was devoted to her, she recovered her health and senses and was named, in the event of the King's death, guardian of the Dauphin. She was to be assisted by a Regency Council of fifty composed of prelates, ministers of crown and Parlement, and ten of the "most notable and sufficient" bourgeois of Paris. Twelve of the Council were to be in constant service of the Queen. As a member of the Council, Coucy received an annual wage of 1,000 francs in addition to payments of 500 francs a month on his annual pension of 6,000 francs. At about this time his daughter Marie, heiress of his domain, joined the household of the Queen who took charge of her education along with that of the Dauphin and his brothers and sisters. In April 1377 the records show a payment to Coucy of 2,000 francs, to be deducted from his pension, for furnishing his several castles with crossbows against the event of renewed war.

Still trying to avert that last calamity, Charles again delegated Coucy as diplomat to re-open negotiations with England, this time without benefit of the royal Dukes, to spare their expensive presence. Over the next six months, from January to June 1377, the parleys met variously at Boulogne, Calais, and halfway between at Montreuil on the coast. As the only lay noble in a group of ministers, Coucy had as his chief colleague Bureau de la Rivière, the Chamberlain, along with two ecclesiastical ministers, the Bishops of Laon and Bayeux, and various members of the Council.

The English envoys, representing adherents of both Lancaster and the late Prince, were men with whom Coucy was very likely acquainted, from his recent visit to England if not before. Varying from one meeting to another, they included the guardian of the heir to the throne, Sir Guichard d'Angle, a gallant and admired Gascon, long a campaigner with the Black Prince; the Lollard knight Sir Richard Stury, whom Lancaster had reinstated in office; Lord Thomas Percy, a veteran of the French wars and brother of Sir Henry Percy; the Earl of Salisbury; and lastly a trusted servant of the court connected with Lancaster's entourage, Geoffrey Chaucer.

Recently appointed to the well-paid and important post of Comp-

troller of the Wool Customs for the port of London, Chaucer was a successful civil servant whose other life as a poet had bloomed in an astonishing break with precedent: in 1369 he had written a long poem of courtly love, *The Book of the Duchess*, not in French appropriate to its subject and audience, but in unliterary and still unstable English. Though he was well acquainted with French, from which he had translated the *Roman de la Rose*, something in the ambience of his time prompted Chaucer to work in the same language as his gaunt and penniless contemporary, the street cleric Langland, who called himself "Long Will."

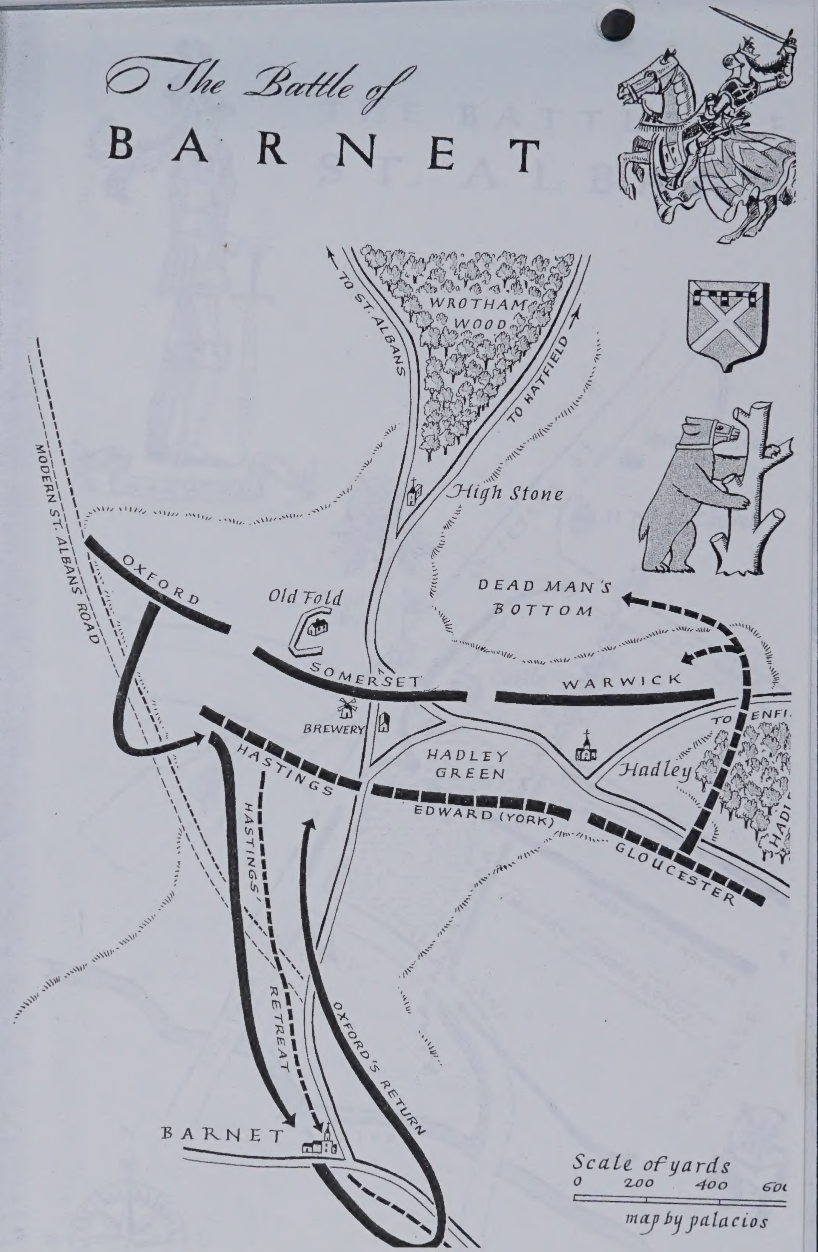
In different circumstances from Langland, Chaucer enjoyed a grant from the King of a daily pitcher of wine and was married to Katherine Swynford's sister Philippa, a relationship that had brought them both into the ducal household. *The Book of the Duchess* was a graceful elegy for Gaunt's first wife, Blanche, a well-beloved lady who had died at the age of 27 after bearing seven children. Though its choice of language was considered peculiar, its author lost no favor for that. In 1373 he was sent on a diplomatic mission to Italy to negotiate a commercial treaty with the Doge of Genoa and to conduct "secret business" in Florence. It was the year of Boccaccio's lectures in Florence on Dante. Chaucer returned steeped in new material, but his epic of *Troilus and Criseyde*, adapted from Boccaccio, had to wait while he was dispatched to treat of peace with France.

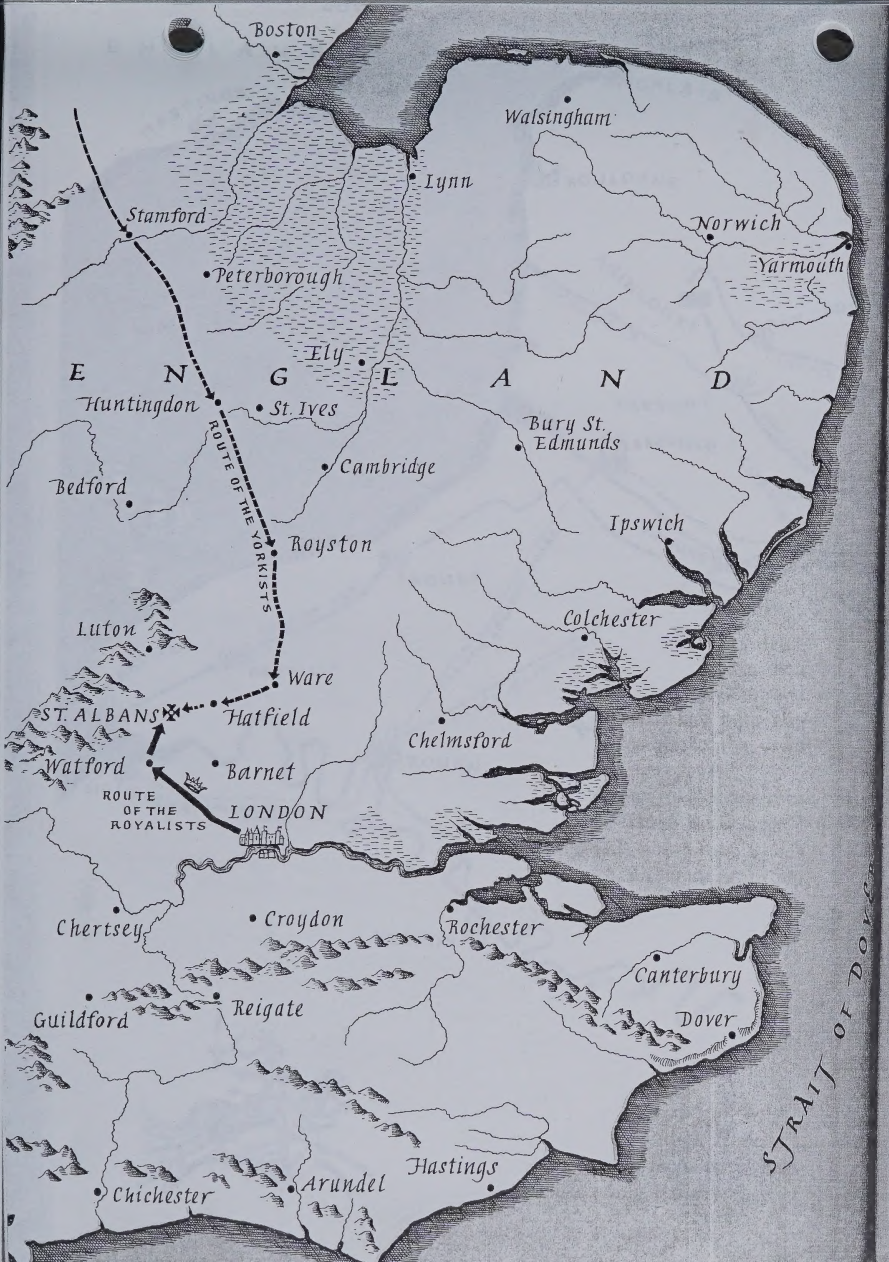
Poets and writers served frequently as ambassadors because their rhetorical powers conferred distinction on the elaborate speeches required on these occasions. Petrarch had served the Visconti as envoy or at least as ornamental figurehead of a mission. Boccaccio negotiated for Florence with the Pope, and the poet Deschamps acted for Charles V and his successor. Diplomacy was a ceremonial and verbose procedure with great attention paid to juridical detail and points of honor, which may have been one reason why it so often failed to produce agreement.

The prolonged parleys of 1377 acquainted Coucy with every pivot in the complex relationship of England and France. Offers and counteroffers and intricate bargains were discussed concerning Scotland, Castile, Calais, a proposed new dynasty for Aquitaine under a son of Edward III who would renounce his ties to England, or failing that, a partition, or an exchange of fiefs as complicated as a game of jackstraws. As always since the war began, nuncios of the Pope added their intensive efforts at mediation. Although the French held the

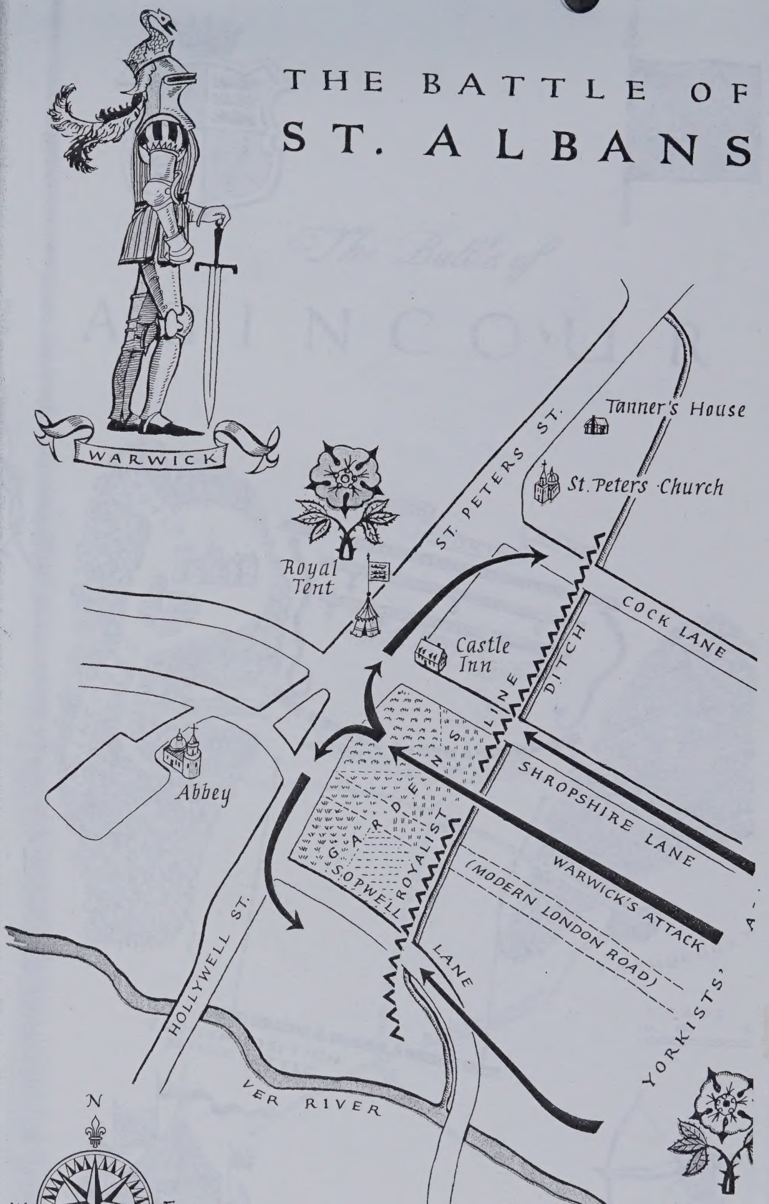
EUROPE IN THE 14TH CENTURY
North Sea
Atlantic Ocean
Mediterranean Sea
Black Sea
Adriatic Sea
Aegean Sea
IRELAND
ENGLAND
London
Cherbourg
Brest
BRITTANY
Rennes
Orleans
FRANCE
Poitiers
La Rochelle
Limoges
Bordeaux
AQUITAINE (GUIENNE)
Toulouse
PYRENEES
NAVARRE
Najera
CASTILE
Madrid
Toledo
ARAGON
BALEARICS
Seville
Cadiz
Gibraltar
AFRICA
DENMARK
Hamburg
HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE
Strasburg
VOSGES
Basle
Constance
Zurich
Berne
Geneva
ALPS
GERMANY
Erfurt
Prague
Nuremburg
BOHEMIA
Augsburg
BAVARIA
Munich
Vienna
Turin
PIEDMONT
Milan
LOMBARDY
Genoa
Venice
Florence
TUSCANY
PAPAL STATES
APENNINES
Rome
Naples
OF NAPLES
CORSICA
SARDINIA
SICILY (to Aragon)
MALTA
Tunis
Mahdia
PRUSSIA (TEUTONIC KNIGHTS)
POLAND
LITHUANIA
Buda
HUNGARY
MOLDAVIA
Senj
CROATIA
BOSNIA
Orsova
WALLACHIA (ROMANIA)
Vidin
Rachowa
Nicopolis
BULGARIA
Kossovo
SERVIA
Durazzo
THESSALY
ACHAIA
Athens
Adrianople
BYZANTINE EMPIRE
Gallipoli
Constantinople
Brusa
OTTOMAN TURKS
TURKS
Mitylene (LESBOS)
Smyrna
RHODES
CRETE
CYPRUS
ARMENIA
Damascus
Jerusalem
Damietta
Alexandria
Cairo
Nile
N
Miles
0
100
200
300
Oxford
London
ESSEX
Southampton
KENT
SUSSEX
Canterbury
Dover
Boulogne
Calais
Bruges
Sluys
HOLLAND
UTRECHT
Deventer
GUELDERS
BRABANT
FLANDERS
Cherbourg
Crecy
PICARDY
Cologne
HAINAULT
NORMANDY
Rouen
Coucy
LUXEMBURG
Frankfort
Mainz
Worms
Paris
Reims
FRANCE
LORRAINE
ALSACE
Strasburg
Anita Karl

The Battle of BARNET





THE BATTLE OF ST. ALBANS



The Battle of
AGINCOUR
ENGLAND
HASTINGS
STRAIT OF DOVER
CALAIS
BOULOGNE
ENGLISH CHANNEL
AGINCOURT
CANCHE R.
ST.-POL
FRENCH ARMY
ENGLISH ARMY
FREVENT
BAPAUME
ABBEVILLE
CORBIE
AMIENS
SOMME R.
PERONNE
ATHIES
BOVES
ARQUES
HARFLEUR
FAUVILLE
HONFLEUR
FRENCH ADVANCE GUARD
FRENCH MAIN BODY
ROUEN
VERNON
SEINE R.
F R A N C E
N
S
W
E
CASTLE
FRENCH MOUNTED MEN
FRENCH FOOT SOLDIERS
ENGLISH ARCHERS
GRAVE PITS
ENGLISH MEN AT ARMS
ENGLISH ARCHERS
TRAMECOURT
MODERN ROADS
ENGLISH POSITION BEFORE BATTLE
YARDS
0 100

BOOKS BY THOMAS B. COSTAIN

THE LAST PLANTAGENETS:
The Pageant of England

THE CHORD OF STEEL

THE DARKNESS AND THE DAWN

THE THREE EDWARDS:
The Pageant of England

BELOW THE SALT

STORIES TO REMEMBER
(with John Beecroft)

MORE STORIES TO REMEMBER
(with John Beecroft)

THE TONTINE

THE MISSISSIPPI BUBBLE

THE WHITE AND THE GOLD:
The French Regime in Canada

THE SILVER CHALICE

THE MAGNIFICENT CENTURY:
The Pageant of England

SON OF A HUNDRED KINGS

THE CONQUERORS:
The Pageant of England

HIGH TOWERS

THE MONEYMAN

THE BLACK ROSE

RIDE WITH ME

JOSHUA: A BIOGRAPHY
(with Rogers MacVeagh)

FOR MY GREAT FOLLY

THE PAGEANT OF ENGLAND

THE LAST PLANTAGENETS

THOMAS B. COSTAIN

DOUBLEDAY & COMPANY, INC.
GARDEN CITY, NEW YORK
1962

CHAPTER XV

The Bully of Woodstock

1

THROUGH the whole course of his reign Richard was fiercely at odds with his uncle Thomas of Woodstock. This youngest son of Edward III was so proud and quarrelsome that he had no enduring affection for any members of the royal family and was particularly antagonistic to John of Gaunt. For Richard he had nothing but contempt, resenting the accident of birth by which this boy had succeeded to the throne in his father's stead while he, Thomas, had to bow the knee of fealty.

The bad feeling which developed between this outspoken critic and his older brother, John of Gaunt, began before the death of Edward III. John, being the favorite son of the old king, had no difficulty in getting his own very young son Henry (afterward Henry IV) admitted to the Order of the Garter. Thomas, who was twelve years older than the new member, was not chosen. In fact he had to wait until 1380, when he was twenty-five years old, for that honor to be paid him. He never forgave his brother for what he considered a deliberate slight.

A more serious breach came about in 1380 when Thomas commanded an army in northern France. But he could not induce the French army to give battle and so took his forces into Brittany where he laid siege to Nantes. There word reached him that his brother John had agreed to a truce with the new French king. This threw Thomas into a savage mood for he feared the people of England would consider the campaign a failure and lay the blame on his shoulders. He did not return immediately.

It has been pointed out in an earlier volume that there were plenty of heiresses during medieval days, due partly to so many sons of the great families being killed in tournaments and in the incessant wars. There were no richer sisters in England at this time than Eleanor and Mary

de Bohun. Their father had been Humphrey, the tenth Earl of Hereford, who held in addition the earldoms of Essex and Northampton and owned broad acres and many tall castles, including Pleshy in Essex, Monmouth, Leicester, and a great, dark, drafty house called Cole Harbor in the Dowgate ward of London. On his death the division of his properties gave to the elder sister the earldom of Essex, the strong fortress of Pleshy, and a claim to transfer the post of constable of England to her husband. The earldoms of Hereford and Leicester went to the younger, with the castle of Monmouth and the tomblike house in London.

Now the elder sister had married Thomas of Woodstock and they had made up their minds between them that it would be more to their liking if they had the whole inheritance instead of half. They coolly made Cole Harbor their London home. Little Mary, who was very pretty (the elder sister lacked the Bohun beauty) and a grave and gentle child, was taken to live in the castle of Pleshy, in close proximity to a convent of the Poor Clares. It would be a proper arrangement all around, they believed, if Mary would take the vows and devote her life to the church, for, in that event, all the properties would come to them.

The Poor Clares (a popular version of the order founded by St. Clara) were the feminine branch of the Franciscans. They had bravely and sternly persevered in the strict discipline and the vows of poverty laid down for his followers by St. Francis of Assisi. They slept on boards and their lives were a perpetual fast. The members could speak to one another only on permission from the prioress. They dressed in loose-fitting gray gowns with linen cord ropes, tied with four knots to represent their four vows. They worked long hours in taking care of the poor and the sick, a thoroughly fine and self-sacrificing order.

John of Gaunt had been appointed guardian of the attractive, dark-haired Mary and he did not approve of the plan of the elder sister and her husband, unless it came about with the full consent of the younger sister. Nature, as it happened, took the decision in hand. Mary met John's son Henry, who later became Henry IV, and the young people fell deeply in love. A match was arranged between them, although the elder sister, in the absence of her husband, opposed it bitterly.

Thomas of Woodstock returned from France still filled with umbrage over the truce his brother had negotiated. When he learned that his plans for the younger sister had been upset by her marriage, he became even more enraged, contending that he should have been consulted first. This was a proper enough objection, except that everyone knew his real concern was that Mary's share of the fat Bohun acres and the well-filled family coffers would not now come into his hands.

The marriage proved to be a most happy one. Although Mary died before her husband became King of England, she had presented him

Henry was taken along and was even induced to arm himself for the approaching conflict. In the second Battle of St. Albans which followed, Queen Margaret was given credit for bold and original tactics. The victory she won was complete and the Yorkists melted away before her. Henry was left, still in shining armor, to face his triumphant and contemptuous mate.

It was almost impossible to quarrel with Henry and so it may be assumed that the brilliant blue eyes of the queen finally softened at the sight of his humility. He was allowed to bless and confer knighthood on his son, a rite which he undertook with affectionate eagerness. But she could not bring herself to acknowledge the promise of immunity which Henry had given to two Yorkshire knights remaining behind to guard him, Lord Bonville and Sir Thomas Kyriel. Her temper rose at the sight of them and she took a step which revealed the real depth of her animosity. She put them on trial and appointed her son to preside. "Fair son," she asked, "what death shall these knights die?" The boy expressed his opinion that their heads should be cut off. The king, his eyes filled with tears, entreated mercy for them, but no heed was paid to him. The two men were executed.

By this time the queen seems to have become unbalanced. She was ready to agree to any terms to gain the aid of France and Scotland, even when the sacrifice of English interests was involved. Pierre de Brézé, the seneschal of Normandy, who had been sent over with troops to assist her, and who seems to have been devoted to her at first, and even personally enamored, finally became disillusioned. He wrote a letter to the King of France in which he said: "If those with her knew her intentions, and what she has done, they would join themselves with the other party and put her to death."

It is said that Margaret did not march into London after her brilliant success in the second Battle of St. Albans because her army was made up of undisciplined levies and mercenaries from the continent and she feared to turn them loose on the wealthy capital city. That was not the real reason. She knew how ill the Londoners felt about her and did not want to deepen the animosity. She contented herself, therefore, with sending demands for money and supplies for her army. She had been right about the sentiment of London. Her emissaries were not allowed inside the gates. The lord mayor, with an eye to the main chance perhaps, loaded some wagons with food and military supplies to be sent to her. The citizens promptly seized the carts and divided up the contents themselves.

CHAPTER VI

The Fourth Edward

1

THERE was clear evidence now that the Plantagenet stock was changing with the passing of the years and becoming diluted through foreign marriages. The uniformity of stature, the strength, the startling good looks were not as apparent as before. Other strains were showing themselves: the flaxen hair of the Netherlands, the Valois nose, the Castilian duskiness, the black hair of the Mortimers. But at this stage there entered on the scene a young man who was completely and perfectly Plantagenet.

Edward, Earl of March, oldest son of Richard of York, stood six foot three in his bare feet. He had the exact shade of blue eyes, the strong but handsome features, the proper share of gold in his hair. The age had many expressions of characteristic vulgarity meaning the same as the later and more polite "squire of dames," and they fitted Edward as closely as the hose on his splendid legs. It was said that he owed his popularity in London to the secret passion that all housewives entertained for him. Even when he reached middle age and became heavy, even a little bloated as well as careless in his dress, he was still so handsome that women could not resist him.

He had in his heart no scruples, no mercy, no fear. And of supreme importance at this point in history, he had a fighting heart and a gift for generalship which put him head and shoulders above the other leaders of the day. In his mastery of strategy, he inclined to what was sometimes called the modern school, the enlightened methods of warfare introduced by another Englishman a century before, that superlative leader of professional armies, John Hawkwood.

The Wars of the Roses did not end at once with Edward's appearance

on the scene, but the ultimate triumph of the White Rose became inevitable.

Unaware at first of his father's defeat and death, young Edward moved out of Shrewsbury with a large army to join Richard in the north. At Gloucester he learned of the disaster at Wakefield and realized that the finger of destiny had touched his shoulder. It was now his right, or at least his opportunity, to win the throne of England. Pausing long enough to recruit his army to 30,000 men, he wheeled south and destroyed at Mortimer's Cross an army of mercenaries from France, Brittany, and Ireland under the Earl of Wiltshire and one of the king's half brothers, Jasper Tudor. It was here that a miracle of nature was observed. Before the battle began there appeared to be three suns in the sky and this, for some reason, convinced Edward that he was certain to win.

It was not the nature of this nineteen-year-old leader to delay or to temper his designs with devious reasoning. He marched straight to a junction with the defeated army of Warwick and then on to London, while Margaret withdrew into the north. A council was held at Baynard's Castle and the young victor had no difficulty in convincing the others present that he was now the rightful King of England. The next day, March 4, 1461, he walked into Westminster Hall, a resplendent vision in rich blue velvet with plumes in his cap, seated himself on the throne, and announced himself king.

Parliament was not sitting, but Edward had no intention of waiting for a new House to convene. Thrones had been lost that way. The people of London had filled the hall. Outside, the streets were black with cheering spectators. Trumpets were sounded and then a herald demanded if the people would accept this new king. A mighty shout was the answer.

"Yea! Yea!" cried the trained bands and the wealthy men of the guilds.

If the shades of John of Gaunt and his own father, Richard of York, both of whom had coveted the throne but had temporized, lacking the resolution to act in this direct way, were listening and watching, they undoubtedly said to themselves, "This is what I should have done."

2

Edward, the perfect man of action, did not sit down in London to enjoy the ease and the sweet taste of success in his mouth. He marched immediately to the north and fought a battle at Towton near Tadcaster in Yorkshire. The combined armies were over 100,000 in size, the Lancastrians having a slight advantage in numbers. It proved to be the bloodiest battle ever waged on English soil.

Fought on the converging slopes of a wide division in the hills, it was at first a contest between archers. The Yorkists had the better of it because a snowstorm came up and blew across the depression into the faces of the Lancastrians. The latter troops were under a continuously heavy barrage of arrows but were unable to reach the other line with their own. The lines then converged and for hours they fought desperately, hand to hand, foot to foot, knowing that surrender meant death. The slaughter was terrible to behold and the snow turned red as soon as it touched the ground.

The Yorkist reserves under the Duke of Norfolk arrived late in the afternoon but, as it developed, at the best moment to throw the Lancastrians into a panic. They began to show against the left flank of the Red Roses. Edward, showing rare skill, had them deploy in an ever lengthening line in order to outflank the foe. It was then that a general retreat of the Lancastrians began, in the course of which the losses were even heavier than in the fighting.

The saddened ex-king, poor, gentle Henry, had not been on the battlefield because it was fought on Palm Sunday. He went instead to York and spent the day in prayer and meditation.

3

Henry and his wife and son managed to retreat into Scotland, where they remained for the next four years. Margaret, who never conceded that they were beaten, spent the time in never ceasing efforts to enlist assistance from abroad. It may not have occurred to her that by allying herself with England's most active foes she was alienating all sympathy for herself and her husband in the land over which she was determined her son must reign. If it did, she brushed the consequences aside. With her it had become a fight to the death and no considerations of policy or expediency were allowed to influence her.

After an abortive effort to arouse the north of England, and another defeat, Margaret left Henry in Scotland and sailed for France. As the Scots, soon after, concluded a fifteen-year truce with Edward, now firmly ensconced on the English throne, the desolate and abandoned king had to betake himself elsewhere. For a full year he stayed in concealment in a rough stretch of hill and dale between Yorkshire and Lancashire. After that he seems to have lived in a monastery, his identity concealed from the monks although the prior without a doubt knew who

on the scene, but the ultimate triumph of the White Rose became inevitable.

Nervous as a cat at his father's defeat and death, young Edward moved out of Shrewsbury with a large army to join Richard in the north. At Gloucester he learned of the disaster at Wakefield and realized that the mantle of destiny had dropped on his shoulders. It was now his right, or at least his opportunity, to win the throne of England. Pausing long enough to recruit his army to 50,000 men, he wheeled south and destroyed at Mortimer's Cross an army of mercenaries from France, Brittany, and Ireland under the Earl of Wiltshire and one of the King's half brothers, Jasper Tudor. It was here that a miracle of nature was observed. Before the battle began there appeared to be three suns in the sky and this, for some reason, convinced Edward that he was certain to win.

It was not the nature of this nineteen-year-old leader to delay or to bemuse his designs with devious reasoning. He marched straight to a junction with the defeated army of Warwick and then on to London, while Margaret withdrew into the north. A council was held at Baynard's Castle and the young victor had no difficulty in convincing the others present that he was now the rightful King of England. The next day, March 4, 1461, he walked into Westminster Hall, a resplendent young figure in rich blue velvet with plumes in his cap, seated himself on the throne and announced himself King.

Parliament was not sitting, but Edward had no intention of waiting for a new House to convene. Trumpets had been let blow the way. The people of London had filled the hall. Outside, the streets were black with cheering spectators. Trumpets were sounded and then a herald demanded if the people would accept this new King. A mighty shout was the answer.

"Yea! Yea!" cried the assembled burghers and the wealthy men of the guilds.

If the shades of John of Gaunt and his own father, Richard of York, both of whom had coveted the throne but had temporized, lacking the resolution to act in this direct way, were listening and watching, they undoubtedly said to themselves, "This is what I should have done."

2

Edward, the perfect man of action, did not sit down in London to enjoy the ease and the sweet taste of success in his mouth. He marched immediately to the north and fought a battle at Towton near Tadcaster in Yorkshire. The combined armies were over 100,000 in size, the Lan-

castrians having a slight advantage in numbers. It proved to be the bloodiest battle ever waged on English soil.

Fought on the converging slopes of a wide division in the hills, it was at first a contest between archers. The Yorkists had the better of it because a snowstorm came up and blew across the depression into the faces of the Lancastrians. The latter troops were under a continuously heavy barrage of arrows but were unable to reach the other line with their own. The lines then converged and the armies then fought desperately, hand to hand, foot to foot, knowing that surrender meant death. The slaughter was terrible to behold and the snow turned red as soon as it touched the ground.

The Yorkist reserves under the Duke of Norfolk arrived late in the afternoon but, as it developed, at the best moment to throw the Lancastrians into a panic. They began to shove against the left flank of the Red Roses. Edward, showing rare skill, had them deploy in an ever lengthening line in order to outflank the foe. It was then that a general retreat of the Lancastrians began, in the course of which the losses went even heavier than in the fighting.

The unfortunate ex-king, poor, gentle Henry, had not been on the battlefield because it was fought on Palm Sunday. He went instead to York and spent the day in prayer and meditation.

3

Henry and his wife and son managed to retreat into Scotland, where they remained for the next four years. Margaret, who never conceded that they were beaten, spent the time in never ceasing efforts to enlist assistance from abroad. It may not have occurred to her that by allying herself with England's most active foes she was alienating all sympathy for herself and her husband in the land over which she was determined her son must reign. If it did, she brushed the consequences aside. With her it had become a fight to the death and no considerations of policy or expediency were allowed to influence her.

After an abortive effort to arouse the north of England and another defeat, Margaret left Henry in Scotland and sailed for France. As the Scots, soon after, concluded a fifteen-year truce with Edward, now firmly ensconced on the English throne, the luckless and abandoned king had to locate himself elsewhere. For a full year he stayed in concealment in a rough stretch of hill and dale between Yorkshire and Lancashire. After that he seems to have lived in a monastery, his identity concealed from the monks although the prior without a doubt knew who

he was. He probably was happy in this life, his time fully occupied by the regular devotions and periods of contemplation. For some time thereafter he maintained himself in the Furness Fells, attracted no doubt by the proximity of the great Cistercian Abbey. Much of the time he disguised himself in the brown robes of a friar, his head muffled in a cloak to conceal his lack of tonsure, a begging bowl under his arm.

Here Henry of England must be left for an interval while other aspects of this bitter and seemingly endless struggle are examined. A strange and dismal experience this, for a king, but one which the gentle Henry accepted with his usual patience.

CHAPTER VII

The Kingmaker

1

THE Wars of the Roses, seemingly, were over. The Lancastrians had been decisively beaten. Queen Margaret and her son were somewhere on the continent, begging frantically for assistance in resuming the conflict. She was willing to give back to the French every inch of their soil still held by the English, including the all-important port of Calais. She offered the English border city of Berwick to the Scots. She had no scruples whatever about the concessions she was willing to make at the expense of the English nation. Henry was known to be wandering, a sad wraith in a friar's robe, somewhere in the north of England and would inevitably be taken prisoner. Edward IV was firmly enthroned and striving to restore order with the assistance of the powerful man who had done so much to place him there.

The death of Warwick's father at Wakefield had made him the richest man in England. He inherited the earldom of Salisbury with extensive landholdings in Yorkshire and the west country; and, of course, he still held his previous honors and the quite tremendous estates which had come to him through his marriage with the Warwick heiress. His income probably exceeded that of the king. He held most of the key posts under Edward and had gradually gathered all the administrative and diplomatic reins into his extremely able hands.

Edward seems to have been willing at first to let the mighty Warwick take the burden of goverment off his own shoulders. An inconvenient attack of measles made it necessary for the siege of the northern strongholds still in Lancastrian hands, particularly Alnwick and Bamborough, to be conducted by Warwick. These massive and strategic castles passed back and forth from hand to hand but finally came into the Yorkist maw, clearing the country of all Red Rose centers, with the exception of

Harlech Castle in Wales. The Earl of Pembroke took an army up into the Welsh hills to see what could be done about Harlech. His own brother, Sir Richard Herbert, a stout Lancastrian adherent, was in command of the garrison. The younger brother scoffed at the demand for the surrender of this castle so famed in story and song. "I held a town in France till all the old women in Wales heard of it," he declared. "And now all the old women in France shall hear how I defend this castle." He held out bravely but finally all the old women in England heard that he had been compelled to capitulate.

Warwick was above everything else a diplomat. His shrewdness and his overpowering personality made him as useful as Cardinal Wolsey would later prove in Henry VIII's behalf. His chief task was to make it impossible for Margaret to arrange any alliances on the continent. To accomplish this he tried to establish a permanent peace with the French king, the shrewd and miserly Louis XI, in preference to continuing the Burgundian alliance. This was the wiser course of the two, but the people of England preferred the Burgundian bond because of trade advantages. Warwick, knowing himself right, brushed the national prejudice aside and strove with ceaseless energy to improve relations with France. He succeeded certainly in destroying the doubts of the continental neighbors and convincing them that Edward was on the throne to stay. He was soon regarded abroad as the pillar of the English throne.

Edward, now in his twentieth year, would have to marry. As he was the most prominent and eligible bachelor in Christendom, Warwick used the problem of a wife for him as his most useful diplomatic weapon. Among all the princesses available, some young, some mature, some pretty, some with large noses and bulging frames, Warwick fixed his mind on wedding the handsome young monarch to a sister-in-law of Louis XI, Bona of Savoy. This seemed such a suitable match that the resourceful commoner was on the point of going to France to see the fair Bona and to discuss terms with the devious Louis when Edward himself disrupted the plan. He chose a wife for himself and married her secretly.

2

2nd mar

John of Bedford, the most able and trustworthy of the brothers of Henry V, was married twice, his second wife being Jaquetta of Luxembourg. She is described in historical records as being handsome and lively, an understatement as, in reality, she was very handsome and

BEDFORD JACQUETTA

extremely lively. When Bedford died, she was escorted to England by a guard of English knights under the command of Sir Richard Woodville. Now it happened that Woodville was considered the handsomest man in England. After an interval, the lively Jaquetta married the young knight, but the fact was concealed for five years. Parliament was very angry about it when the truth was revealed (the House seems to have been more easily stirred to indignation by such matters than by the needs of the people) and the dowry of the duchess was confiscated. Later it was restored and the duchess and her handsome spouse took up their residence at Grafton Castle. In the meantime a daughter had been born and named Elizabeth. There might be some to dispute the claims to supreme pulchritude of the parents, but there was never any shadow of doubt that the daughter grew up to be the loveliest lady in the whole land. Other children came along and they all had their share of this heritage of good looks. All of them were filled, almost from childhood, with ambition and self-will, their most amiable trait being a readiness to stand together and support one another in their avaricious designs.

Elizabeth was appointed a maid of honor to Queen Margaret and at the age of twenty-one, a dazzlingly fair creature, was married, quite happily, to John Grey, son of Earl Ferrers of Groby. John Grey took the Lancastrian side and was commander of Queen Margaret's cavalry. He died of wounds sustained in the second Battle of St. Albans, leaving his widow with two healthy young sons. When the White Rose triumphed and Edward became king, he promptly confiscated the property of Bradgate, the seat of the Grey family, leaving Elizabeth and her two boys in a condition almost of penury.

The duchess Jaquetta, who was clever and a schemer, patched up her differences with Edward, and the latter sometimes saw her while hunting in the forest of Whittlebury, a royal chase near Grafton. This enabled the new young widow to employ an old and well-tried stratagem to bring her case before the young and highly susceptible king. One day, as he was riding through the forest, he saw a lady, holding two small boys by the hand, under a stately tree which was to stand for many centuries thereafter and to be known as the Queen's Oak. He reined in his horse (perceiving how lovely she was), and the widow threw herself at his feet. She pleaded with him earnestly to take pity on the sad lot of her small sons.

To understand what followed it must be believed that, although the king was more ardent in the pursuit of fair ladies than of the deer in the royal forest, he had never seen one to compare with the slender widow kneeling beside his horse. He remained in the saddle in a state of breathless wonder.

In most descriptions her hair is called "gilt" in color, which meant

undoubtedly that it had tints of copper as well as gold. Her eyes were large and blue, her features delicately molded, her figure ravishing. She proceeded to demonstrate, moreover, that she was gifted in the arts of enticement and could stir any masculine heart by the flutter of an eyelash. Certainly she played havoc with the heart beating under the velvet riding jacket of royal Edward.

His surrender to her was immediate and complete. He not only restored Bradgate to her but continued with great regularity to meet her under the same oak tree. He made every effort to convince the fair Elizabeth that she might reasonably agree to a closer relationship between them but found her adamant in her refusal.

"My liege," she is reported to have said, "full well I know I am not good enough to be your queen. But ah, dear liege lord, I am far too good to become your mistress."

That irresistible squire of dames, the king, passed through many stages of baffled feelings over this denial of his amorous plans. With great reluctance, it may be assumed, he finally offered her marriage. In the chronicle of Fabyan, the result was recorded as follows:

> In most secret manner, upon the first of May, 1464, king Edward espoused Elizabeth, late being wife of Sir John Gray. Which espousailles was solemnized early in the morning at the town called Grafton near to Stoney-Stratford. At which marriage was none present but the spouse, the spousesse, the duchess of Bedford, her mother, the priest and two gentlemen and a young man who helped the priest to sing.

The next day the bride's father, who now held the title of Lord Rivers, received word from the king that he was coming to pay him a visit. Edward remained four days, and the artful Jaquetta arranged matters so skillfully that the king spent each night with Elizabeth and never a word of scandal was raised. Even the father of the bride was kept in the dark.

Finally, of course, the truth had to come out. On Michaelmas Day of that year, Edward brought together a number of the peers in the palace at Reading and acknowledged Elizabeth openly as his wife. Later in the day the new consort was publicly declared queen in the abbey and received the vows of allegiance of all the peers present, including the Earl of Warwick. The latter was seething with indignation, but apparently he concealed the fact for the time being. Clearly the Kingmaker was disturbed over the inevitable rupture in relations with the King of France because of the rejection of the match arranged with the fair Bona. Nevertheless he knelt before the lovely bride and kissed her hand with proper respect. He was even assiduous in the attentions he paid her.

Elizabeth was attired on this great occasion in gold brocade of garter blue, with robings of ermine fitted over her slender shoulders. Her golden hair had been left free and hung in shimmering ringlets to her knees. A queen in appearance, most certainly, even though commoner blood flowed in her veins.

The marriage was deeply resented by the members of the older nobility. They seem to have realized, even at this early date, that the rapacity of the Woodville family would now be openly manifested. At the brilliant tournaments and court functions which followed the announcement, the glowing queen was surrounded by her younger sisters, all nearly as lovely as she and all anxious to acquire noble and wealthy husbands. Not far in the background were her tall and handsome brothers. In October the queen's sister Margaret was married to Thomas, Lord Maltravers, the heir of the Earl of Arundel. Her sister Mary was awarded a matrimonial plum in the person of William Herbert, who later succeeded his father as Earl of Pembroke. The other sisters all married well. The greatest indignation was aroused when the thrice-married dowager Duchess of Norfolk, a skittish lady of nearly eighty, took the queen's brother John as her fourth husband. John was twenty years old, but he was agreeable to the match. Everywhere the match was derided as this "diabolical marriage," but the Woodvilles smiled and shrugged their shoulders. The raddled beldam was rich—very, very rich.

Finally Elizabeth's father, handsome sire of these handsome schemers, was promoted to the rank of earl, and at that the wrath of the baronage rose to a fever pitch.

The Kingmaker was no longer a power in the realm and, like Achilles, he sulked in his tent. Very soon thereafter, things reached a stage of tension which led to the second half of the Wars of the Roses. It seems quite possible that, except for the expert fluttering of a pair of long eyelashes one spring day in the forest of Whittlebury, the country would have remained at peace and many terrible battles would never have been fought.

3

For more than four years after the announcement of the king's marriage, during which the queen's family became dominant at court, Warwick withdrew largely from active co-operation with Edward. He was furious, of course, at the way his power had been taken from him and he cordially hated the Woodvilles. His character changed noticeably in this brief

with which the Woodvilles abandoned the spoils and ran to cover. They had gambled and lost.

The members of the council seem to have been relieved by the arrival of Richard and they proceeded to co-operate with him in his capacity as protector. The young king was given possession of the royal apartments in the Tower and a later date, June 22, was set for the coronation.

2

It now becomes necessary to return to the wild charges, the misstatements, and the absurd details of the *History*. It is therein declared that one Dr. Shaw, brother of the lord mayor and a preacher of great eloquence, presented himself at St. Paul's Cross on June 22, the Sunday when Prince Edward was to have been crowned king, and pronounced all members of the family of Edward IV illegitimate. Taking as his text "Bastard slips shall never take deep root," he proceeded to challenge the right of the prince to succeed because the marriage of the late king to the beautiful widow, Elizabeth Grey, was not lawful. The king had brought into the world a child by another woman, one Elizabeth Lucy, who should, therefore, have been his queen.

The *History* proceeds to rule out this claim advanced by Dr. Shaw by declaring there had been no pretense of marriage in the Elizabeth Lucy affair. "She," quoting from the *History*, "confessed that they were never ensured. Howbeit, she said his grace spake so loving words unto her, that she verily hoped he would have married her; and that if it had not been for such kind words, she would never have shown such kindness to him, to let him so kindly get her with child."

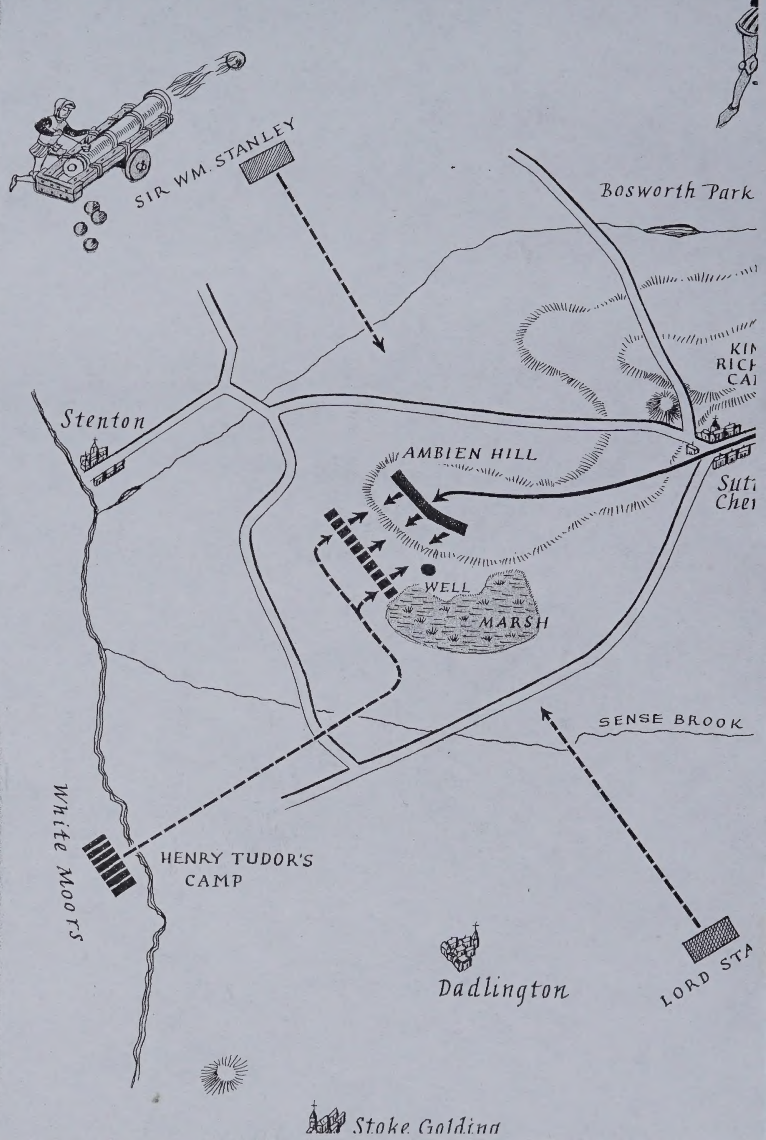
It has never been explained where the *History* got this story about Elizabeth Lucy. There had been many women in Edward's promiscuous life but none bearing that name. As will be shown later, Edward was supposed to have married Lady Eleanor Talbot, years before he succumbed to the charms of Elizabeth Grey. Evidence on this entanglement was introduced into Parliament, where it was debated at length; and as a result the children of Edward IV were declared illegitimate.

It seems clear that Dr. Shaw did preach a sermon on the subject. The careless pens which concocted the *History* knew this but did not know the name of the light-of-love whose complaisance led to this problem. They must, therefore, have invented a name for the lady, which raises a question as to how much else they inserted with equal carelessness. This, as one historian says, "should put us on our guard against credulously following them in graver matters."

A much graver matter is that Dr. Shaw then proceeded, according to the *History*, to claim that Edward IV had been illegitimate himself. To back this assertion it was necessary to charge the Duchess of York, the often-mentioned and lovely Proud Cis, with adultery. Richard was asserted to be the only member of the family lawfully begotten. "Neither king Edward himself," continues the narrative, "nor the duke of Clarence, among those that were secret in the household, were reckoned very surely for the children of the noble duke [Richard of York] as those that by their favor more resembled other known men than him."

Dr. Shaw's sermon was a carefully worked out piece of stage direction, according to the *History*. When he reached the assertion that Richard was the only member of the family who resembled his father, the latter was to appear casually and pause in full sight of the audience in the expectation that the people assembled there would be struck by the truth of it and raise their voices for him as king. In other words, Richard was aware of the statements which would be made, including the infamous assertion of his own mother's infidelity.

Can such a charge be believed? At this time the dowager duchess was in London and Richard, the last remaining son of the four she had brought into the world, was living with her at Baynard's Castle until such time as his ailing wife could join him. It is said she was advising him as to the steps he should take in the difficult situation he faced. This can be believed, because Proud Cis had been a managing type of woman all her life. When her husband, Richard of York, was engaged in his cautious bid for the throne, and more inclined to spar and feint than to go right in with intent to knock his opponent out, the duchess had gone many steps ahead of him by setting up a regal household, over which she had presided with all the graces of a queen. When her eldest son, Edward, came to her to say he was going to marry Elizabeth Grey, she strove hard to make him change his mind, pointing out the unfitness of such a match. She was always against the mate her gorgeous son had chosen, partly because of the favors Elizabeth distributed among her ambitious brothers and sisters. And now, with only one son left, she was striving to set his feet securely in the direction of the throne.

It was about this time that men first began to write in the English tongue instead of in French or Latin. Unfortunately few letters of the period have been preserved. In all that come from Richard's pen, he seems normal and kind, with a pleasant if somewhat dry wit showing through, and underneath everything a hint of sadness as though he sensed what lay ahead. A year after Dr. Shaw's alleged bit of electioneering, the duchess received a letter from her son. He had become king in the meantime and was in the north in connection with disturbances there. It read:

The BATTLE of BOSWORTH